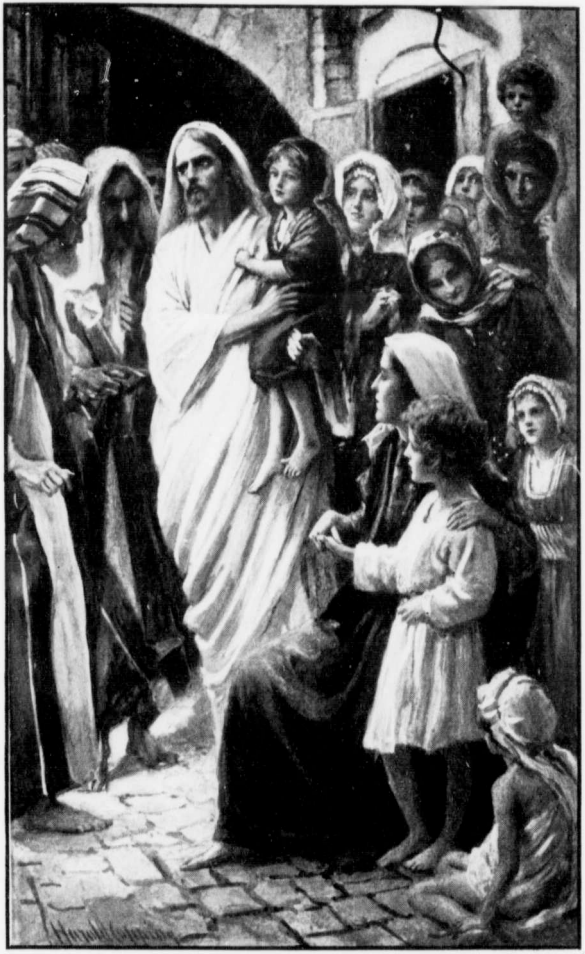
PEEP OF DAY

ᐊᑭ ᓴᐃᓂᓐ



ᒋᓴᓵ ᑲ ᓇᑐᒪᑦ ᐊᓐᑰᕋᓂ ᒐ ᐹᒋ ᓈᑎᑯᕐᓵ

ᒪᓕᓐᑦᑕ ᒪᖅ 10. 13–16.

"PEEP OF DAY"

IN THE

LANGUAGE OF THE CREE INDIANS

LIVING IN THE TERRITORY EAST

OF

HUDSON BAY

TRANSLATED BY THE

REV. AND MRS. W. G. WALTON

ᑲ ᐸᐣᒋᓱᐣᓇ ᒋ ᓱᒫᐢᑎᐧᐃᓇ
ᓄᐧᑲᓇ ᒋᒋᒋᕐᑯᒡ, ᐊᔅᒋᒡ ᑲᔭ ᓂᐱᒡ:
ᒥᐧᐤᓇ ᒋ ᓱᑲᑎᓱᓇ, ᓈᔅᒡ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐃᐧᐋᓇ
ᒋᓵᒪᓇᐤ ᓈᔅᐣᐸᐣᑯᔭᓇᓵ

1913

LONDON:
PRINTED BY WILLIAM CLOWES AND SONS, LIMITED,
DUKE STREET, STAMFORD STREET, S.E., AND GREAT WINDMILL STREET, W.

THIS TRANSLATION

IS DEDICATED

TO THE LOVING MEMORY OF

GRACE E. WINIFRED

AND

OLIVE MAY

THE LITTLE CHILDREN OF THE

REV. AND MRS. W. G. WALTON.

MAY, 1913.

"Jesus took them up into His arms and blessed them."—Mark x.

ᐊᑦ ᐸᑎ ᓴᐊᐸᒃ

Acts xvii. 25. ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦ ᒥᔭᓄ ᒥᓯᓴᑦ (ᐊᓴᑦᓴᐊ)
ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓴᐃᓂᓱᓄ ᔭᑦᔭᓴᐃᓂᓱᓄ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᓴᐊ ᒫᓴᑲᓱᓄᓐ

ᑭᕐᑭᓄᐊᒫᒫᓴᐃᓐ 1.

ᒥᔭᓄ ᐊᑦ ᐊᑦᔭᓴᒪᓴᐊᐃᓴᐊᒃᓐ

ᓂᑦ ᐃᓱᓱᒥᒥᑦᑐᒃ ᑳ ᓵᑭᐃᑦᑲᒃ ᒃᑭ ᓴᐊᐸᒪᓴᐊᓄ ᑭᕐᑯᓴᐃ
ᐱᓯᒪ ᑭᕐᑯᒃᓐ ᐊᓴᐊᓐ ᑳ ᑎᔭᑦ ᐊᓐᑕ? ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦ ᑲᔭᓴᐸᓐ

ᑭ ᐸ ᑭ ᐊᑦ ᐅᑎᑎᓐᓴᐊᓄ ᓴᐃ ᐅᑎᑎᓐᑲᒃ? ᐊᑦᑐᒃᓐ

ᐊᓴᐊᓐ ᑖᑯᓐᑦ ᓴᐊᑦᒫᑲ ᐸᑭᕐᑯᓂᓱᑦ? ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦᓐ

ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦ ᑭᑭᕐᑯᒃ ᑕᓄ; ᑭᑭᑭᕐᑯᒃ ᒫᑲ ᓐᓴᒃ ᐊᑦᔭᓴᐊᑦ
ᐃᓴᐱᒥᒃ ᑕᑲᓐ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᑭᕐᑯᑲᓴᐃᐱᓯᒪᓐ

ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᐊᑦ ᓴᐊᐸᒪᓄ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦ?

ᓇᒪᓴᐃᔭᓐ ᐊᑦᔭᐱᒃ ᒫᑲ ᓴᐃᔭ ᑭ ᓴᐊᐸᒥᑯᓴᐊᓄ, ᓴᐊᒪ
ᒥᓯᓴᐊ ᒫᑲᔭᓄ ᓴᐊᐸᑕᒪᓐ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦ ᓴᐃᔭ ᓂᓴᑕᒪ ᒥᓯᓴᐊ
ᒫᑲᔭᓄ ᑭ ᐅᕐᑕᓄ ᑲᔭ ᓴᐃᔭ ᑲᓇᓴᐊᔭᑕᒪ, ᓴᐊᔭᓕᑕᒪ
ᒥᓯᓴᐊ ᒫᑲᔭᓄᓐ

ᑭᔭ ᓂᑦᐊᓪᐋᕐᕐᒪ ᒡᑭ ᐅᕐᐃᒃ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᔭ ᒧᖅ ᑭ ᑲᓇᓪᐋᐳᒥᒃᓵ ᑭ ᑭᑭᖅᑲᓇ ᒥᔭᓐᓵ ᒥᓯᓪᐋ ᐋᖅᑎᑎᔭᓇ ᑭᖅᑎᓪᑲᓂᒡ ᐅᑭ ᑭᓯᑎᒡ ᐃᕐᕐ ᐊᓪᐊᒃ ᑭᔭᓐ ᐋᕐᓂᑲᖅᑕᒡᓵ ᑭᑐᓂᒡ ᐃᑎᓇᒪᓇ ᑭᑎᑭᒡ ᒫᓪᑲᓇ ᑭ < ᒧᕐᕐᑕᓇ?

ᑭ ᔮᔭᓪᐃᓇ ᑲᔭᓪᐸᓵ ᒧᖅ ᑕᒡ ᑭ ᔮᔭᓇᓵ ᓈᐸᔭᓇ ᑲᔭ ᐊᑐᒡ ᒡᑭ ᑎᓇ ᐋᑲ ᔮᔮᔭᓇ ᒥᑯ ᐊᓪᐋᓇ ᑲ ᑐᑕᖅ ᓪᐋᑭ ᑭ ᔮᔮᔭᓇ?

ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᔭᓪᐸ, ᐊᓇ ᑲᖅᑭᑕᑦ ᒥᓯᓪᐋ ᒫᓪᑲᐳᓂᓇ

ᓪᐃᔭ ᒡᑭ ᒥᐳᑲ ᑭᔮᐳᓂ ᑲᔭ ᓪᐃᔭ ᓪᐋᑭ ᑭ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒪᑲᓂᐳᒡ ᑲᔭ ᓪᐋᑭ ᑭ ᐋᔮᑭᒪᑲᓂᐳᒡ ᑲᔭ ᓪᐋᑭ ᑭ ᔮᔮᔭᓇᓇ

ᐅᖅᑲᓇ ᑲᔭ ᑕᓪᑲᓇ ᑭᔮᒡᓇ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᐃᕐᕐᑕᓂ ᓈᖅ ᒫ ᒪᖅᑲᓪᐋᐳᒡᓇ ᐸᖅ ᑭᖅᐱᑐᓂᒡ ᑕᓪᑲᓇ, ᑯᑕᑲ ᑭᖅᑲᑎᒡ ᑲᔭ ᑭᖅᐱᖅᑯᓂᒡ ᑲᔭ ᑭᖅᑎᓪᑲᓂᒡᓇ ᐋᑯ ᑭᔮᓯᐳᓂ ᑲ ᑭᑲᒧᑦᑦ; ᐋᑯᑕ ᒫᑲ ᐋᑕᓪᑲᒡ ᑭ ᒥᑦᑯᓇ ᒫᑭᒡ ᒫᑲ ᑭᕐᕐᑲᔭ ᑭ ᑭᑲᒧᐊᓂᓇ

ᐊᓪᐊᑲᓇ ᐅᑦ ᒥᓯᓪᐋ ᑭᖅᑯᓇ, ᑭᔮᖅ, ᑭ ᒥᑦᑯ ᑲᔭ ᑭᕐᕐᑲ, ᑭᔭᓂ, ᐋᕐᓂᑲᖅᑕᒡᓵ ᖅᑲ ᒡᑭ ᒥᓄᑲᑯᐋ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑐ ᑲ ᒥᐳᑲ ᑭᔮᐳᓂᓇ ᑲᒫ ᐋᑲ ᐋᑯᑕᔭᓇ!

ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᐋ ᓈᑦᑕᐸᐳᐊ ᑭᖅᑯᓇ? ᐋᐋᓪ ᓈᖅ ᐋ ᐃᖅᐸᒡ ᐅᑭ ᐸᑭᕐᕐᓂᔭᓇ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᑯᓯᓪᑲᒡ ᒫᓪᑲᓇ ᐸᑕᑯᖅᑲᑯᔭᓇᓇ

ᒥᕐᕐᓂ ᑭᑭᓪᐋ ᒫᓪᑲᐳᑕᒪᓇ ᒫᑲᑦ ᒥᓯᓪᐋ ᑭᔮᖅ <

ᒫᒋᐸᓗᓄ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲᑦ ᐱᕐᕐᑲᒃ ᒥᑯ ᒋᕐᑯᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒋᕐᕐᑳ
ᐸ ᑕᑉᑲᓇᓐ

ᓂᑦᔭ ᑯᒋ ᑉᐋᐸᒪᓄ ᐊᑉᐋᓇ ᓇᑉᐃᕐ ᐋ ᒋ ᒫᑉᑲᓗᑕᒃ? ᓇᒋ ᑉᐋᐸᒪᓄ ᓂ, ᓈᕐᑦᑉᐸ ᐋᓗᒃ ᐃᕐᕐᓈᑯᓯᓄ ᐋᕐᕐᓈᑯᓯᓗᒃ ᐊᑉᐋᓗᑉᐊ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᒫᑉᑲᓗᑕᒥᓗᒃ, ᒋ ᐹᕐᒫᑉᐊᓄ ᑲᔭ ᓈᕐᒃ ᒋ ᒋᑎᒫᒋᓈᑯᓯᓄᓐ

ᑦᑉᐹ ᑯᑕᑲᒃ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᔭ ᒋᕐᒫᓗᑕᑉᒪᒃ ᐋ ᐋᑯᓯᓈᓂᑉᐃᓗᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᓈᕐᑦᑉᐹ ᑉᐃᐸᒃ ᑲᑕ ᒋ ᑉᐃᔭᕐᐃᐃᓇ ᒋᔭᓇᑦᓐ ᑉᐋᐸᑕᒧᒃ! ᒥᕐᓄᓐ ᒪᕐᑕᑉᐋᐸᓗᑦ ᐊᑉᐋᓇ ᐸ ᐃᕐᑲᑦᑕᓗᓄᓐ ᑉᐃᔭᓄᓐ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒋᔭᑲᒥᑦᑕᓗᒃ ᓂᐱᔪ ᐸ ᐃᕐᑲᓯᑯ; ᑲᔭ ᐸᑯᕐᑦᑉᐋᐸᓗᑦ ᓂᐱᒃ, ᐋᑲ ᑉᐃᐸᒃ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓈᑲᓂᑉᐃᑦ ᐸ ᓂᕐᑦᑉᐸᑉᐊᓄᓐ ᒧᑯᒪᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒪᒋᓐᑯᑦ ᑉᐃᐸᒃ ᐸ ᐅᒋᑯᑉᐃᓄ ᒥᑉᑯ: ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᑯᓯᑉᑲᒃ ᒫᑉᑲᓇ ᐅᑦᒥᕐᑎᑉᑲᓈᐅᑯᑦ ᐸ ᐱᑯᕐᑎᑉᑲᓈᐅᑯᓐ ᐋ ᐃᕐᐸᒃ ᐅᒋ ᐸᒋᕐᑲᒃ ᐸ ᓈᕐᑐᕐᓇᓐ ᓇᑉᐃᕐᓂ ᑲᔭ ᐋᑲ ᒥᒋᔭᓇ ᒫᑉᑲᓇ ᒋ ᐸ ᑉᐃᔭᕐᑎᓇ ᒋᔭᒃ, ᒫᑲ ᐸ ᒋᐱᒋᐸᓗᓄ ᒋᑦᐃ ᑲᔭ ᐸ ᐃᕐᑲᐸᓗᓄ ᒋ ᔭᔭᑉᐃᓇ; ᒋ ᐸ ᐊᑎ ᑕᒋᓯᓇ, ᐋᑯ ᒋ ᐸ ᐊᑎ ᓂᐱᓇᓐ

ᓇᒫ ᒫᑲ ᑦᑉᐹ ᑉᐃᐸᒃ ᑉᐃᔭᕐᑎᓄ ᐊᑉᐋᓇ ᑉᐃᔭᒃ? ᒋ ᑲ ᓈᑲᑕᑉᐋᓗᒥᓯ ᒫ ᐋᑲ ᐋᑯᐃᓯᔭᓇ, ᒥᑯ ᒋᔭᒪᓂᑐ ᐊᑉᐊᒃ ᒥᑯ ᒋᒋᑉᐋ ᒫ ᒋ ᑲᓇᑉᐋᓗᒥᑕᒃ ᒫ ᐊᑲ ᑉᐃᔭᕐᑎᔭᒃ ᒋᔭᓈᒃᓐ ᐅᒋᒋᑯᓂᐱᔭᑉᑲ ᐅᑕ ᒋ ᑲ ᐃᕐ ᓇᑐᑕᒫᓇᑉᐋᓄᓐ, "ᒋ ᓇᑐᑕᒫᑎᓇ ᒫ ᑲᓇᑉᐋᓗᒥᔭᓇ ᓂᔭᒃ, ᐋ ᑯᕐᐱᓈᑎᑯᒃ

ᐅᑕ ᒫ ᐊᑑ ᐋᑯᐃᑯᔭᓐᓯᒃ ᒫᕐᓕᓐᓵᕐ ᒋ ᑑ ᓇᑐᑦᑑ ᒋᑦᓴᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᔭ ᒧᕐ ᒋ ᑑ ᓈᑲᑕᒃᐋᐅᒥᒃᓯ

ᒋᕐᓗᐊᒫᒫᒃᐃᓐ 2.

ᐅᑑᒃᐃᒪᓄ ᐋ ᐋᔭᒃᒫᒃᐋᐃᒃᐋᒐᓐ

Ps. cxxxvi. 1. "ᐅ ᓇᓈᕐᑯᒥᒃᑦ ᒋᑦᓴᒪᓂᑐ ᒃᐋᕐ ᒥᐸᑲᒪᓄᓯ"

ᓱᕐ ᓂᑦ ᐊᒃᐋᑦᑦᒪ ᒐᒋ ᐋᔭᒧᑦᒫᑎᓐ ᒋᔭᓄ ᒥᑯ ᐸᒐ ᐋ ᒧᕐ ᑑ ᐃᕐᐱᓴᒐ ᐋᕐᐱᓴᒐ ᐊᓄᒐ? ᓇᒪᓯ ᐅᕐᑲᒐ ᓈᕐᑦᑦᐸ ᒋ ᐋᐱᓴᑦᑦᓄᓯ ᑖᓐ ᑑ ᐃᑎᑲᒃᐃᔭᓐ ᒫᒃᑲᒐ ᓈᕐᒐ ᑑ ᐊᐱᑦᑦᑦᔭᓐ? ᐅᕐᑲᒃᐋᑦᓴ ᒐᒋ ᐃᑦᓂᑑᑎᑲᒃᐃᓐᓯ

ᐊᓄᒐ ᒋ ᑲᕐᒋᑖᓐ ᐋᐱᑦᓴ ᒫ ᒋ ᑲᓇᒃᐋᐅᒥᓱᔭᓐ ᒥᑯ ᐅᕐᑲᒐ ᓇᒪ ᒋᐅᒃᐋ ᑯᒋ ᒋ ᑐᑦᒫᓱᓐ ᒫᒃᑲᓯ ᑲᕐᒋᑦᒃᐋᒐ ᐋ ᐅᕐᑲᒃᐋᑦᓴᒐ ᒫ ᐱᒧᑦᒐ, ᒫ ᐋᔭᒥᒐ, ᒫ ᐊᓴᒥᓱᒐ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᓂᕐᒋᓈᑯᓂᓱᒐ? ᓇᒪ ᒋᐅᒃᐋ

ᒋᑦᓴᒪᓂᑐ ᒫᒪᑲ ᒐᒋ ᐃᑎᓴᐅᑲ ᐊᑦ ᐋᑖᐅᒐ ᐊᒃᐋᐅᒃᐊ ᒫ ᒋ ᑲᓇᒃᐋᐅᒥᕐᒋᐅᒐᓯ

ᐋᒃᐋᓇ ᒫᒪᑲ ᐊᓇ ᑑ ᑲᓇᒃᐋᐅᒥᑲ? ᒋᑑᒃᐃ ᑲᔭᒃᐸ ᑑ ᓴᒋᐃᑲᓯ

ᐃᔭ ᐊᒃᐸᑲ ᑑ ᑲᓇᒃᐋᐅᒥᑲ, ᑑ ᑕᑯᓂᑲ, ᑑ ᓄᑦᓴᓇᐃᑲ, ᑑ ᒋᕐᑕᐸᒃᐊᐃᑲ ᑑᔭ ᑑ ᓃᕐᒋᓈᑯᓂᓯᓯ ᒋ ᓴᒋᐊᓄ ᐋ ᒫᒪᑲ ᒋᑑᒃᐃ? ᐋᐋ ᒋ ᑑ ᓱᓇᓯ ᒥᑯ ᐊᒃᐋᓇ ᑑ ᒥᓱᑲ

ᑭᑲᑦᐃᔭ? ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᔭᑦᑕᒃ ᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑎᖅᐅᔭᒃ ᐊᑕ ᐋᐃᑖᕐᒃ ᑭᑲᑦᐃᔭᒃ

ᓇᒪ ᓱᑲ ᑦᐋᔭᒃᒡ ᑯᑭ ᓄᑯᓯᓇ ᐅᑕ ᐊᔾᑭᒡᒃ ᐋᑯ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐅᕐᔪᐃᔭᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑎᖅᐊᒪᑦᐋᑦ ᑭᑲᑦᐃᔭᒃ; ᑦᐃᐸᒡ ᑦᐃᔭᒃ-ᐸᒥᔭᕐᒃᒡ ᑎᑦᐋᒡ ᑳ ᒧᔪᑖᒃᒡ ᓈᔭᒡ ᐋ ᖃᑦᐋᒃᒥᔭᕐᒃᒡᒃᒡ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑐ ᑦᐋᓴ ᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᑳ ᐅᑦᐋᑦ ᑭᑲᑦᐃᔭ ᑦᐋᑭ ᓈᔭᒡ ᓵᕐᔪᐃᔭᕐᒃᒡ ᑲᔭ ᓈᓇᐋᑦᐃᑳᔭᕐᒃᒡᒃᒡ

ᑭᑲᑦᐃ ᑳ ᖃᑦᐋᒃᒥᔭᒃ ᑦᐃᔭ ᒡᑭ ᒫᑯᐱᑎᒃ ᑦᐋᔭᐱᑦ-ᑦᐃᔭᓂᒡᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒡᑭ ᒪᒫᐱᒫᓂᒃ; ᒥᔭᐅᔭᓇ ᒫᒃ ᒡᑭ ᓄᖅᓇᐃᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒡᑭ ᒪᒫᓇᑦᐊᐃᒃᒡᒃ ᐅᔭᒃᒡ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᑦᐃ ᐱᒧᖅᓇᔭᒃ ᒡᑭ ᓈᑲᑦᐋᐃᔭᒃᒡᒃ ᑳ ᐊᑳ ᐋᑯᐃᓱᔭᓇᒃᒡ ᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᑭᔭᑯᑦᒫᔭᒃ ᑳ ᐋᔭᒥᔭᓇ ᑲᔭ ᐋᖅᐱᔭᒃ ᓈᔭᒡ ᔭᑦᐋᐅᒥᔭᒃ ᒥᒫᑦᑕᒃ ᒡᑭ ᐅᒫᒥᒃᒡ ᐋᔭᐱᒡ ᐋ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᒥᑦᔭᐅᒥᒃ ᑭᑲᑦᐃ? ᐋᐋ! ᐋᔭᐱᒡ ᑭ ᒥᑦᔭᐅᒥᒃ ᔭᑎᔭ ᑭᔭᑦᐋᓱᑦ ᓂᔭᓂᑯᑐᓇᒃᒡ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ᑦᐃ ᑐᑦᔭᒃ ᒫ ᑦᑲᔭᔭᑯᑐᑕᒪᓇ ᐋᐅᑦᐊᒃ ᑦᐋᒡ ᑭᑐᑎᔭᒃᒡ

ᑭᑲᑦᐃ ᑲᔭ ᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᐋᑎᔭᒃ ᒫ ᐃᑐᑦᔭᓇ ᒫᔭᑯᑦᒪᑦᐋᑦ-ᑲᓂᑦᐃᑦᑖᑦᐊ ᐊᑦᐋᔪᔭᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᐋᔭᒥᔭᒃ ᑳ ᑭᑦᐋᔭᓇᒃᒡ ᒫᔭᑭᓇᔭᒃ ᒧᔭᒃ ᒫ ᐃᔭᐱᔭᒃ ᐃᐃᐅᑦᐃᑦ ᑭ ᑳ ᒥᓇᑲᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᑲᑦᐃᔭ ᑦᐊᓂᑭᔭᑭᓯ ᐊᑦᐋᓇ ᑳ ᒥᐅᔭᒃ ᑭᑲᑦᐃᔭᒃᒡ

ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑐ ᐊᑦᐊᒃᒡ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᔭ ᓇᑐᑦᐃ ᑦᐋᔭᑦᐃᑎᒥᒃ ᐊᑕ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᑖᐅᒃ ᐊᑦᐋᐅᑦᐊ ᒫ ᑲᓇᑦᐋᐅᒥᔭᕐᒃᒡ ᑯᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᒃ; ᒥᑯ ᑭᑲᑦᐃᔭ ᐋ ᐊᑖᐅᒃ ᐋᑯᑕᒡ

ᑲᔅᑭᑦᓐ ᐊᑦ ᒫᒪᑲ ᑭᑲᓐᑐ ᒫᑦ ᐱᒫᑭᐃᖅᑐᖅ? ᓇᒪᑉᓐ ᑭ ᑲᑭ ᐊᕐᓕᒃ ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᓐᑐᔭ ᑭ ᑲᑭ ᑐᑦᑲᒃ ᒫᑦ ᐊᑲᑭᐱᐱᔅᑐᖅᑐᓐᓇᓐ

ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦᑕ ᓐᐊᓐᐊᒃᑦ ᒥᑯ ᓐᐊᐳᐱᔅᑦᑐ ᑭ ᓐᐊᓂᑭᔅᑭᓯᑦᑕᒃᑭᑦᒪᓂᑐᓐᓇ ᒥᑦᑐᓐ ᓐᐃᑉ ᓐᐊᐳᐱᔅᑦᑐ ᒥᑯ ᓐᐊᓂᑭᔅᑭᓯᑦᑕᒃᓂᑦᔭᑭᒃ ᐸ ᑭᐱᑭᐸᐳᓐ ᐊᑦ ᑦᔭᔭᔭᓇᓐ

ᓂᑦᑕᔭ ᑭ ᒧᑦᑐᓇ ᓈᔅᒃ ᐊᑦ ᓵᑭᐊᑦ ᑲᔭ ᐊᑦ ᓇᔅᑯᒧᔭᓇ ᐅᔭᑦᑐᐸᐳᒪᑦ ᒫᓇ ᑭᑲᓐᐃ ᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᓈᓇᐊᓐᐃᑲᖅ? ᐊᐊᓐ

ᒪᑯᔅᑲ ᐃᔭᓐᐊᒃ ᑭ ᓐᐊᓐᐊᑭᓐᑲᐳᓐᐊᓇᓐ ᐊᑦ ᐅᒫᒪᑦ ᒫᔅᑭᓯᔭᓇᓐ

ᓇᒫ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᓇᓈᔅᑯᒪᓐ ᑭᑦᒪᓂᑐ ᑲ ᒥᐳᖅ ᑭᑲᓐᐃᔭ ᑲᔭ ᐊᑦ ᐱᒫᑭᐃᖅᑐᖅ? ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᑭᑭᑯᓇᐱ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑦ ᑭᑦᒪᓂᑐ, ᑭ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᒫᑲ "ᑭᑦᒪᓂᑐ, ᑦᑉ ᒐᑭ ᒥᔪᑲᓐᐃᓇᓐ ᑭ ᓈᓇᔅᑯᒥᑎᓇ ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᓵᑭᐃᑎᓇᓐ" ᑭ ᐸ ᐊᑦ ᐸᑦᑲ ᐅᔭᐳᓐ ᐃᑦᑦ? ᑲᔭᑉ ᑭ ᐸ ᐸᑦᑲ ᑲᔭ ᓈᔅᒃ ᐸ ᒥᔪᒪᓐ

ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᒫᓐᐃᓇ 3.

ᐅᑦᑐᒪᓐ ᐊᑦ ᐊᔭᓚᒫᐊᑐᐊᓗᓐ

Ps. ciii. 13. "ᒧᑦᔭᒪ ᐅᑦᑐᒪᓐ ᐊᑦ ᑭᑎᒫᒫᐳᒪᑦ ᐅᑦ

Ps. lxix. 30, 31. "ᓂ ᑲ ᒪᒥᑭᑦᒪᓇ ᑭᑦᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑦ ᐃᔅᓂᑲᓯᐊᓐᐃᓇ; ᐊᑦ ᓂᑲᓯᐳᓇ ᑲᔭ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭᔅᑭᑭᒪᓐ ᐊᓈᓈᔅᑯᒧᔭᓇᓐ"

ᐊᐊᑦᑭᑦ ᑲᑦ ᒥᔭᐳᑦᒪ ᐅᔭᐳᓐ ᒫᑦ ᑎᑯᐸᓇ ᒥᔅᑐᓗ ᑭ ᒥᔭᑲᓂᐊᑦᓇ

ᐊᐋᑦᑐᑐᒪ, ᐋᑯ ᑲᔭ ᐋᑑᑦᑐᐋᑦ ᑭᑦᓴᒪᓂᑐ ᒥᓯᐋ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐋᑲᔅᐱᓂᔅᑦᑐᓂᑦᓵ”

ᐊᐋᒃ ᒫᑲ ᓈᑭᓈᑯᓂᖅ ᑲᔭ ᐋᑦᓴᒥᖅ? ᑭᑲᐅ ᑲᔭᐅᑦ ᑲ ᓵᑭᐃᖅᓵ

ᒥᑯ ᑦᓇᑦ ᐋᑦᑭ ᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐋᑦᑭᑦᑦᑐᐅᓂᑲᖅ ᑲᔭ ᐋᑦᑭ ᑭ ᐊᓴᒥᖅ ᑭᑲᐅ?

ᑯᑦᑐᐅ ᑲᔭᐅᑦ ᐋ ᓇᑐᐊᐅᓗᖅ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᐋᑦᐸᑎᓯᓗᖅᓵ ᑯᑦᑐᐅ ᓂᐸᑦᓄ ᒥᑭᒥᓗᓄ ᐋᑦᑭ ᑭ ᒥᑭᓱᔭᓇ, ᑲᔭ ᑐᑲᔅᑦᓄ ᐅᐊᓂᐅᑲᓇ ᐋ ᐅᐅ ᓂᐸᑦᑦ ᐋᑦᔪᐅᓂᓗᓄ ᒫ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ᒥᓗᖅ ᐋᐸᑭᑦᑐᐅᓂᓗᓄᓵ

ᑯᑦᑐᐅ ᓂᔭᓂᑯᑐᓇ ᓇᔅᑦᑐᐸ ᐋᓗᒥᓂᓗᓄ ᐋ ᐅᐅ ᓇᓇᑐᐊᐅᑦᑐᓗᖅ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ᐋᐅᓗᑲᐅᖅᓵ ᓱᑲ ᑭ ᐅᐅ ᒥᔪᑲᖅ ᑲᔭ ᓇᔅᑦᑐᐸ ᑭ ᖅᐋᓗᒥᖅᓵ

ᓇᐸᑦᑕ ᒫᑲᓗᓄ ᒥᑭᒥᓗᓄ ᑲᔭ ᐋᔪᐅᓂᓗᓄ ᓇᔅᑦᑐᐸ ᓯᑭᔭᓯᓄ ᐋ ᑭᔅᒫᓗᑕᖅ ᒫ ᐊᑲ ᐅᐅ ᒥᑭᓱᔭᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᑭ ᐋᔭᔭᓇ ᒫ ᐅᑭᓂᐅᑦᐅᓂᔭᓇᓵ

ᓂᔭᓂᑯᑐᓇ ᑦᑯᓂᖅ ᑲ ᓇᑐᐊᐅᖅ ᒥᑐᓇ ᓂᐱᐅᐅᓄ ᑲᔭ ᓇᔅᖅ ᓯᑲᑭᓄ ᓱᑲ ᐋ ᑭ ᐅᐅ ᐅᑎᓇᒫᖅ ᒫᑲᓗᓄ, ᒥᑯ ᔭᑎᖅ ᐃᑦᓗᓗᑦ ᐅᔭᓗᓄ ᓇᒪ ᑭᓗᐊ ᐅᐃᔭᑦᓗᑕᒪ ᐋᖅᐱᖅ ᓯᑭᔭᓯᑦ ᐋ ᐋᐸᒥᖅ ᐋ ᑦᑭᐳᔭᓇ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒥᔪᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᓇ; ᑭᔭ ᒫᑲ ᑲᔭ ᒫᔅᑭᓇᔅ ᑭ ᓯᑭᔭᓯᓇ ᑲ ᑕᑯᓂᖅ ᑯᑦᑐᐅ, ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᐱᑕᐱᐅᑦᓇᔅᒫ ᐅᒥᓄᐅᐅᐅᓇ ᒫ ᐋᐸᑎᐃᒪᑦ ᑭᑲᐅᐅᔭᖅᓵ

ᔭᓐᐊᒡ ᓇᒪ ᓱᒃᑲ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᓗᒡ ᐅᔭᒃᑲᒡ ᐹᑐᒡ ᐋᔅᐱᔪ ᓵᓐᐊᔪ, ᐹᑐᔅ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᒥᒋᓱᒡ ᐋᑯᐊᔭᒃ ᑳ ᑐᑦᑲ ᒫ ᒋ ᑎᐹᒋᒧᔅᑦᑦᑲᓵ

ᔅᑳ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐊᑯᓐᐊ ᐋ ᑯᑦᑐᔭ ᑳ ᒥᓐᔭᒃ ᒋᓕᒪᓂᑐ! ᐊᓐᐋᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᑐᑦᐋᑦ ᑯᑦᑐᔭ ᒫ ᓵᒋᐊᔅᒋᓐᒡ? ᒋᓕᒪᓂᑐᓵ

ᑯᑦᑐᐊ ᓈᔅᒡ ᐋ ᓵᒋᐊᔭᒃ ᒥᓱᐊ ᒫᓐᑲᓐᐊ ᒋ ᒥᓐᒃᓵ ᐊᑎᓂᒫᒡ ᓵᓐᐊᑦ ᐸᔅᒡ ᒋ ᒥᓐᒃᓵ ᑦᓇ ᒋ ᑳ ᐊᔅᐱᔅ ᓱᒋᔭᓱ ᑳ ᐊᔅᐱᔅ ᒥᐸᑲᒃᒃ ᑯᑦᑐᐊ! ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᐊᔅᐱᔅ ᐋᑳ ᐋᓐᔅᔅᑦᑐᐊᑦ ᐋ ᐊᐊ ᐱᑯᑦᒪᒃᒃ ᒫᓐᑲᓐᐊᓵ

ᑦᑐᐸ ᔅᑳ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐊᑯᔅᑎᑳ!

ᒥᔪᓐ ᒫ! ᐋᑳ ᐱᒪᑎᓱᑦ ᑯᑦᑐᐊ ᑦᓇ ᒋ ᐸ ᑎᓇ? ᓇᔅᑦᑐᐸ ᒋ ᐸ ᒋᑎᒪᑎᓱᓇᓵ ᑲᑦ ᒋ ᐋ ᐅᑎᑎᑯ ᑯᑦᑐᐊ ᓂᐳᐊᓂᐅᓐ? ᐋᐋᓵ ᒥᒫᐳᐊᒡ ᐊᐋᔪᔅᒡ ᐋᑳ ᐊᑦᑐᐊᒡᓵ ᓇᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᓐᒪᓐ ᐸᔭᒃ ᐊᐋᔪᔅ ᐋ ᒋ ᓂᔅᑦᐸᐊᑦᐅᓐ ᐅᑦᑐᐊᔭ, ᑯᑦᑲ ᐋ ᒋ ᑲᐊᑲᑦᐅᓐᒡᓵ ᒥᒫᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑦᑐᐊᐊᐊ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒪᑎᓱᐅᒡ ᐋ ᒋ ᒫᐊᑲᐅᑦᒥᐅᒡᓵ ᒋᔭ ᑲᔭ ᒪᓐᑯᔅᑳ ᓇᒪ ᑲᑦ ᐱᒪᑎᓱᓐ ᑯᑦᑐᐊ ᒥᑯ ᒋᓕᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᑦ ᒋ ᑐᑦᐊᓐ ᒫ ᐊᑳ ᓂᐱᐅᒡᓵ

ᒋ ᑲ ᒋ ᓇᑐᑦᒪᐊᓐ ᒋᓕᒪᓂᑐ ᒫ ᑲᓇᐊᑦᐅᒪᑦ ᑯᑦᑐᔭ ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᐊᑦᑐᐊᑎᐅᒡᓵ ᒋᔭᒋᓕᐸᔭᒡ ᒋ ᑲ ᒋ ᐃᑦᐊ "ᐅ! ᒋᓕᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᓇᐊᑦᐅᒪ ᓄᑦᑐᐊ ᒫ ᐃᔅᐱᑎᓇᐅᑦᓵ"

ᐋᑦ ᐋᑦᑦᐅᒪᑦ ᒋᓕᒪᓂᑐ ᒫ ᐊᑳ ᐱᒪᑎᓱᐅᒡ ᑯᑦᑐᐊ, ᐋᔭᐱᒡ ᒋ ᐸ ᐅᑦᑐᐊᓇ?

ᐊ·ᐋᓐ ᒫᒃ? ᑭᒃᑰᔭᓐ ·ᐋᑭᑭᑯᓂᐱᔭᓐ? "ᓄᑖ·ᐃᓈᓐ ᑭᑭᑭᑯᒡ ᐋᑖᔭᓐᓵ" ᓇᒫ ᑭᓯᓐ? ᐋᐋᓵ

ᑖᓐ ᑯᑕᒃ ᑯᑖ·ᐃ ᑭᑭᑭᑯᒡ, ·ᐋᓴ ᑭᑦᒪᓂᑐ ᐊ·ᐊᒃ ᑯᑖ·ᐃ ᒃᔭᓵ ᒃᑕ ᑭ ᐋ ᓂᐱᓐ ·ᐃ′ ᑭᑦᒪᓂᑐ ᑯᑖ·ᐃ? ᓇᒪᓵ ᓇᒪᓂᑖᓵ

ᑭ ᓵᑭᐃᒃ ᐋ? ᐋᐋᓵ ᒃ ᑐᑖᒃ ᐊᓐ ᑯᑖ·ᐃ ᒃ ·ᐋᐸᒪᑦ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑕ ᑭ ᓵᑭᐃᒃ ᑭᑦᒪᓂᑐᓵ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᑭ ·ᐊᓂᑭᔭᑭᓯᑐᑖᒃ ᒧᔅ ᑭ ᒃᓇ·ᐋᐳᒥᒃ ᒃᔭ ᐸᔅᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐋᔭᓐ ᑭ ᒥᐳᒃᓵ ᑭᑦᐃᑖᐳᒥᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐋᔅᑯ ᒫ ᓇᑐ·ᐃᑭᒪᑦ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑭᑭᑭᑯᒡᓵ ᓵᑭᐊᓐ ᒃᔭ ᑯᑖ·ᐃᔭᓵ ᐋᐳ·ᐊ·ᒃᓇ ᒃᔭ ᑯᑖ·ᐃ ᐅᑖ·ᐃᔭᓵ

ᐊᑯ ᒫ! ·ᐃ ᓇᑐ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᑕᓐ ᒃ ᐃᑯ ᒫᒥᐳᒃ ᑭᑭᑭᑯᑯ ᑯᑖ·ᐃᓵ

ᓂᔅᑕᒪᓵ 1. ᑯᑖ·ᐃᔭ ᒫ ᐅᑦᑎᓇᒫᔅᑭᐳᒃᓵ

2. ᑭᒃ·ᐃᔭ ᒫ ᓈᓇᐋ·ᐃᒃᔅᑭᐳᒃᓵ

3. ᒥᑭ·ᐋᐱᐳᓐ ᒫ ·ᐃᑭᔭᓐᓵ

4. ᓂᐹᒃᓂᐳᓐᓵ

Acts xvii. 29. "ᑯᑯᑐᑐᒥᒥᑯᓇᓐ ᑭᑦᒪᓂᑐᓵ"

Ps. xxvii. 10. "ᐃᔅᐱ ᓄᑖ·ᐃ ᒃᔭ ᓂᒃ·ᐃ ᓇᒃᑐ·ᑖ·ᐊ ᒃ ᑎᐹᐳᑭᒫᑦ ᓂ ᒃ ᐅᑎᓂᒃᓵ"

1 Tim. ii. 3, 4. "ᑭᑦᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᐱᒫᑭᐃ·ᐋᓯᒥᓇᓐᓵ ᐊᓐ ᒃ ᓇᑕ·ᐋ·ᐳᒫᑦ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᐃᐃᐳ·ᐊ ᒫ ᐱᒫᑭᐅᐳᒃ ᒃᔭ ᒫ ᐊᑎ ᑭᒫᐳᑕᒥᐳᒃ ᐊᓂᔭᐳᓐ ᑎᐋ·ᐹᒪᒃᓂᐳᒃᓵ"

5. ᐃᖅᑯᑖᓗᓄᓯ
6. ᒫ ᐅᒋᕐᐊᐅᐧᐃᓂᔭᓐᓯ
7. ᒥᒋᒥᓗᓄ ᑲᔭᓯ
8. ᒫᔭᐧᐃᓂᓗᓄᓯ

ᑭᖅᑭᓄᐊᒪᒫᐧᐃᓐ 4.

ᐃᓗᓗᓄ ᐅᑦ ᐋᒫᒃ ᐋ ᐊᔭᒫᒪᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᓗᒃᓯ

Eccles. xii. 7. (ᓈᐱᒃ ᐃᓗᓗᓄ)· ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᐋᓯᖅ-ᑭᐧᐃᓗᒃ ᐧᐃᔭᓄ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐊᖅᑭᒃ ᒫ ᑭᐧᐋᐃᖅᐸᓗᓗᒃᓯ ᐅᑦᐊᒫᒃ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑦ ᑭᐧᐋᓈᑖᓗᐧᐊ ᑭᓐᓴᒪᓂᐧᐊ ᑳ ᒥᓗᑯᑦᓯ

ᒥᔪᑯᐊᐧᓄ ᐋ ᑭᓐᓴᒪᓂᐧ ᐋᑎᐧᒪ? ᐊᓄ ᐋ ᑳ ᐧᐃᔭᐧᐊᐋᑦ ᑲᔭ?

ᐋᐋᓯ ᓇᒫ ᐅᖅᑲᓂᒧᐧᐊᒃ, ᐧᐃᒫᔭᓯᒧᐧᐊᒃ, ᐅᒥᑦᑯᒧᐧᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐅᕐᕐᑲᒥᐧᐊᒃ? ᐋᐋᓯ ᐧᐃᒫᔭᒧ ᑲᔭ ᐊᑎᒪ ᒧᒫᔭᒪ ᒋᔭ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᓗᒃ ᐃᕐᕐᓈᑯᓂᓗᓄᓯ

ᑖᓇ ᐋ ᑯᑲᑖᔭᓇ? ᓂᔪᓯ ᑖᓇ ᐋ ᑯᑲᑖᑦ ᐧᐃ′ ᐊᑎᒪ? ᓇᓄᓯ ᑯᐧᐱᑯᓂᓇ ᐋ? ᐋᐊ ᓂᕐᕐᓇᓯ ᐅᐧᐱᑯᓂᓄ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᐊᑎᒪ? ᓇᒪ′ᓯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᐧᐱᑯᓂᓄ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑎᒋᓄᓯ ᐋᓗᐧᐊᒃ ᒦᐧᑯᒃ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒥᒫᑯᑲᑖᑦᓯ

ᒋ ᔪᐧᒋᕐᕐᑭᔭᓇᓯ ᐊᑎᒪ ᒥᑯᓇ ᐅᐱᐧᐋᐧᐃᓄᓯ ᒪᐧᑲ

ᒫᒃ ᐊᑦᐋ ᐃᓱᓇᑦᑲᓂᓗᓄ ᑦᐃᔭᓄ ᒋᔭ ᐋᓱᓈᑦᑲᓂᓗᒃ? ᓇᒪᑦ! ᒥᑐᓇ ᐅᐱᑦᐋᑦᐃᓄ ᑲᔭᑭ

ᐱᔭᓄ ᑲᔭ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᓇ ᐋ ᐃᓱᓇᑦᑲᒃ ᒋᔭᑦᐊᑦᐊ? ᓇᒪ! ᐅᐱᑦᐋᔭ ᒋᑲᒧᓗᑦᐊ ᐅᓱᒫᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑎᑦᑲᓂᑦᐃᓄᑭ ᐋᑖ ᑲᔭᑦᑖ ᓂᓗᒫᑦᑕᓄ ᒧᒫᔭᒪ ᒋᔭ ᒥᑯ ᓈᔅᒃ ᐋᓗᒃ ᐃᓱᓇᑦᑲᓂᓗᑦᐊ ᐅᔅᒃᑕ ᑲᔭ ᐅᓯᑕᑭ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᑦᐃᔭᑦᐃᓄ ᐃᑖᑲᓂᑦᐃᓄ, ᑦᐋᔅ ᑦᐋᔭᓯᑦᐃᑦ ᑲᔭ ᑦᐋᔅᑲᓂᑦᐃᑦ ᑲᔭ ᑦᐋᒥᓇᑯᒥᑦ ᑲᔭ ᑦᐋᓱᑦᑲᑦᐃᑦᑭ

ᐅᒫᓄ ᒫᒃ ᑦᐃᔭᑦᐃᓄ ᐋ? ᐋᐋᑭ ᑦᐃᓗᑦᐸᓗᓄ ᑲᔭ ᓂᑯᑦᑖᓄ ᑖᑎᓂᓗᑦᐊ ᐅᔅᒃᑕ ᑲᔭ ᓂᓱᓂᓗᑦᐊ ᐅᑕᑦᑲᓇ ᒧᔭᒪ ᑦᐋᒫᓇᑖᑲᓇᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐃᓱᓇᑦᑲᓂᓗᑦᐊᑭ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᑦᐋ ᐃᓱᓇᑦᑲᓂᓗᓄ ᑦᐃᔭᓄ ᒋᔭᓗᓄ ᐋᓱᓇᑦᑲᓂᓗᒃᑭ

ᐊᑦᐋᓇ ᑳ ᑦᐃᔭᑯᑦᐋᑦ ᐊᑎᑦᒪ, ᐊᑎᑦᑲ, ᐱᔭᓯᑦᐊ ᑲᔭ ᒪᓇᑐᔅ?

ᐊᑦᐋᓇ ᐋᐃᓗᑲᐋᑦ? ᒋᔅᒪᓂᑐ ᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᓂᔭᑲᑕᑦᐋᓗᒫᑦ ᒥᓯᑦᐋ ᐅᔭᓗᑦᐊ, ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᑦᐋᑦᐋᒃ ᒥᑯ ᑦᐋᓗᐱᒋᔅ ᑦᐊᓂᒋᔅᓯᑦᑐᑦᐊᓄᑭ

ᑲᑕ ᒋ ᐋ ᓇᓈᔅᑯᒪᓄ ᐊᑎᒪ ᒋᔅᒪᓂᑐᑦᐊ? ᓇᒪ! ᐊᑎᑦᒪᒃ, ᐊᑎᑦᑲᒃ, ᒪᔅᑲᒃ, ᒋᔅᒪᔭᑦᑲᒃ, ᐱᔭᓯᑦᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒪᓇᑐᔅᒃ ᓇᒪ ᑲᔅᒋᑕᑦᐊᒃ ᒫ ᓇᓈᔅᑯᒪᒃᑭ ᒫᑦᑲᓄ ᑦᐋᒫᑲ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒃ? ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᓂᑕᓄ ᐋᔭᒥᒃ ᐋ? ᓇᒪᔭᓗᓄᑭ ᐋ ᐊᑲ ᒋᓗᑦᐋ ᑲᔅᒋᑖᒃ ᒫ ᑦᐋᔭᐸᓗᑕᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᓂᓯᑐᑕᒃ, ᐋᓗᑦᐊᒃ ᑦᐋᒃᑭ ᒫᑦᑲᓄ ᒫ ᐅᒫᑲ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒃ? ᑲᔭᑦᑖ ᐋ

ᐊᒫᒃ ᐃᕐᓇᑯᓯᒃ ᐋᕐᓇᑯᓯᓗᒃ ᐃᒄᐋᓗᒄᐊ ᐋ ᐅᒥᐢᓇᓗᒄ-ᒋᒃᓂᓗᒃ ᒃᔭ ᐋ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒫᑯᓗᒃᓯᒃ

ᒋᔭ ᒫᒃ ᓂᑦᐃᓗᓗᒪ! ᑯᑦᐊᒫᑯᓇ? ᐋᐋᓯᒃ ᒋᔭᒃ ᑰᓄ ᒋᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ ᐊᒃ ᓂᑦ ᒫ ᒋ ᓂᐱᑦᓯᒃ ᒋᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐊᒄᒋ ᒋ ᒥᐢᓇᓗᒪᑦ ᒋᓐᓂᐢᒪᓂᐢᓯᒃ

ᒋᓐᓂᐢᒪᓂᐢ ᒃ ᐅᕐᓱᑦ ᒋᔭᓗᓄ ᐱᒋᔭᓄ ᒋ ᐸᒋᑎᓇᓄ ᒋᑦ ᐊᒫᒃᒃᓯᒃ ᓇᒫ ᒋ ᓯᒋᔭᓯᓇ? ᒃᔭᒃᑦᓯᒃ

ᐋᐸᔭ, ᐊᑎᒪ, ᒥᔭᔭ, ᐊᑎᒃᑲ, ᐊᐃᒄ ᑲᓇ ᐅᕐᓱᑦ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒫᑯᐊᓄ ᒧᔭᒪ ᒃ ᐢᑦᐋᑦ ᐃᐃᓗᒄᐊᓄ

ᐋᓗᒄᐊᒃ ᐋᒫᒃ ᒋ ᒪᒥᐢᓇᓗᒫᒃ ᒃᔭ ᒋᓐᓂᐢᒪᓂᐢᐋᓄ

ᓂ ᒃᔭᒋᑦᓇ ᐋ ᒫ ᒋ ᐋᐸᒪᒃ ᒋᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ? ᓇᒪ! ᓇᒪᐋᓇ ᒃᔭᒋᑦᓄ ᒫ ᒋ ᐋᐸᒫᑦ; ᒥᑯ ᒋᓐᓂᐢᒪᓂᐢᓯᒃ ᒋ ᒋᔭᒫᓗᒥᒃ ᒫᒃᑲᓗᓄ ᐋᐃᔭᕐᓱᓗᑦᒥᐃᑯᐋᐊᑦ ᐃᓄᒃᓯᒃ ᑰᓇ ᐋᓗᐋᒃ ᒫᔭᑦᓗᑦᒃᑲᒃ ᒋᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ ᒃᔭ ᒫᒃ ᒋᔭᓄ? ᒋᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ ᒃᔭᐸ, ᐊᐋᒃ ᓈᔭᒃ ᐋᓗᐋᒃ ᒫᔭᑎᒫᓗᑦᑰᑯᓯᑦᓯᒃ ᒫᒃᑲᓇ ᐋᒫᒃ? ᒋᔭᓄ ᒃᑕ ᓂᐱᒪᒃᓇ; ᒋᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐋᐃᒄ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦ ᒃᑕ ᒋ ᓂᐱᓄᓯ ᒋᔭᓄ ᐊᓯᔭᒃᒋᒃ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐅᕐᓱᑦᒃᓂᐋᐃᓄᓯᓯᒃ ᒋᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐋᓗᐋᒃ ᒋᓐᓂᐢᒪᓂᐢ ᐅ ᔭᔭᐋᐃᓇᓯᒃ

ᐱᔭᓯᓄ, ᐊᑎᒪ, ᐊᒥᔭ, ᒋᓐᓂᔭᒃ, ᒥᔭᔭ ᒃᔭ ᒥᓯᐋᒃ ᐅᐋᒃ ᒃ ᐃᕐᓇᑯᓯᒃ ᐊᐋᒃᒋ ᒥᕐᓄ ᒋ ᓂᐱᐋᑦᐊ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦ ᒥᓇ ᒃᑕ ᑦᐋᒃ, ᐋᒃᒃ ᒋᒋᐋᒃ ᐃᔭᒃᑲᐸᓗᐋᒃᓯᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᓄ ᒫᒃ ᐋᐃᒄ ᔭᑎᔭ ᒋ ᓂᐱᒃ ᐋᐃᔭᒃ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓗᓄ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒫᒃᓯᒃ ᓇᒪᐋᐃᔭ ᒋᒋᐋᒃ ᓂᐳ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐅᐋᒃ ᑯᑦᒃᒃ ᐊᐋᒃᒋᓯᒃ

ᐃᐃᓗᐅ ᓈᐱᒃ ᓇᐃᑲᑲᓂᐧᐃᓗᐅ ᐧᐃᔭᐅ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᑰᓗᐅ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐊᔅᒋᒃᑉ ᒋᐧᐋ ᓈᑰᓗᐧᐊ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐧᐊᑉ

ᐋᑦ ᐅᔅᑲᒃ ᐋᐃᓗᐧᐃᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᔪᔅ ᓵᔅ ᐅᑦᐊᒫᑯᒥᐅᑉ

ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐅ ᓇᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐅ ᓈᐸᐅ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃ ᐋᐃᐳᑦᑦ ᒥᔅᑎᑯᐧᐋᑎᔪᓗᐅ ᐋ ᐋᑦ ᐧᐃᒫᑯᑦ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊ ᐋ ᒫᐳᓗᒃ, ᐧᐋᔅ ᐊᐧᐋᔪᔅ ᐋ ᐊᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᑯᐸᓇ ᒋ ᐱᐳᔪᓂᔪᐅᑉ ᒋ ᐋ ᑰᓗᐧᐊ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒥᔅᑎᑯᐧᐊᑎᒃ? ᓇᒪ! ᓵᔅ ᒋ ᒋᐧᐋᓈᑰᓗᐧᐊ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐧᐊᑉ ᓇᒫ ᒋ ᑲ ᓇᓈᔅᑯᒪᐅ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐳ ᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒫᑯᐃᔅᑲ? ᓇᒫ ᒋ ᑲ ᑲᐧᑲᒋᒪᐅ ᒫ ᑎᔭᑦ ᒋᑦ ᐊᒫᐧᑲ ᐋ ᐃᑰᑦ ᓂᐱᒪᑲᒫ ᓂᔭᐅ? ᐃᔅ: "ᒋ ᓇᐳᑦᒪᑎᓇ ᒫ ᐅᑎᓇᑦ ᓂᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ ᒫ ᑰᑦ ᐋ ᐃᑰᔭᓇ ᐊᓯᔅᒋᐧᐃᒫ ᒥᓇ ᓂᔭᐅᑉ" ᒧᔅ ᒋᔅᒋᓯ ᑰᓇ ᐊᓇ ᐋᔅᑎᑎᔭᓇ ᒫ ᐊᑲ ᓂᑰ ᔭᐳᐧᐃᒃ, ᐊᐧᐋᒃ ᒋᑦ ᐸᒫᒃᑉ ᒋᔭᐅ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒥᐳᓇ ᐱᑯᑎᐧᐃᐅ ᑲᔭ ᐊᓯᔅᒋᒃ ᑲᑦ ᐃᔅᓈᐧᑲᓇᑉ ᒋᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ ᒪᑲ ᒧᔅ ᑲᒋᒃ ᑲᑦ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐅᑉ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑰ ᑲᑦ ᒋ ᔭᐳᐧᐃᐊᑲᓂᐧᐃᐅᑉ

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᒫᐧᐃᓇ 5.

ᒥᔪ ᐋᓇᒋᓛᒃ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᒃᑉ

Ps. xci. 11. "(ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐳ) ᑲᑦ ᐃᑦᓱᒪᐅ ᐅᑦ ᐋᓇᒋᓕᒪ ᒫ ᑲᓇᐧᐊᐳᒥᔅᒋᐳᔅᒃ ᒥᑯ ᒫ ᐃᑎᐧᐊᓇᑉ"

ᑭ ᒋᔅᒫᓗᒪᓐ ᑭᖅᓴᓂᑐ ᒋᒋᒋᕐᓂᒡ ᐋᐃᑦᑦᕐ ᓇᒪ ᑦᐃᔭᑦᐃᓐ ᑦᐃᑦ, ᑦᐋᓴ ᐋᒫᓂᑦᐃᓐᒃ ᓈᔅᑎᓗᒃ ᐋ ᐹᔭᑦᓂ ᒋᒋᒋᕐᓂᒡ? ᓇᒪ! ᒥᒫᑎᓗᑦᐊ ᐋᓇᒋᓚ ᑦᐃᔭᔅᑲᔅᑲᓂᕐᒃ ᒫᑦᑲᓇ ᑦᐃᑦ ᐋᓇᒋᓚ? ᐊᒫᓂᑦᐃᑦᐊᒡᒃ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐋᑦᑲ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᑦᐋᓯᓯᒡ ᐋᔅᐱᕐᓂ ᑦᐋᓯᓯᓗᒡ ᒋᕐᑲᑦᐃᐱᓯᑦᒪ, ᒥᓂ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᔭ ᐃᖅᐱᕐᓂ ᑦᐋᓯᓯᑦᐊᒡ ᐋᔅᐱᕐᓂ ᑦᐋᓯᓯᓗᒡ ᑭᖅᓴᓂᑐᑦᐊ, ᑦᐋᔅᓴ ᐋᓗᑦᐋᒃ ᐃᕐᓈᓂᓯᑦᐊ ᐋᕐᓈᓂᓯᓗᒡ ᒋᕐᑲᑦᐃᐱᑦᒪᒃ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᒡ ᒧᔭ ᐋ ᑲᓇᑦᐋᐸᒫᒡ ᑭᖅᓴᓂᑐᑦᐊ ᑦᐋᒋ ᑦᐋᓯᓯᒡᒃ ᓈᔅᑦᑦᐸ ᒥᔪ ᓂᑲᒧᔅᑦᐋᑦᐊᒡ ᑭᖅᓴᓂᑐᑦᐊᒃ "ᔅᑲ ᒥᔪᑦᑦᓐ ᐋ! ᔅᑲ ᑲᒫᑦᐋᓗᒧᑦᐊ! ᔅᑲ ᒋᔅᑎᓯᑦᐊ! ᐊᓕᓗᔭ!" ᐃᑦᐊᑦᒪᒡᒃ

ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦ ᑎᐱᔅᑲᓐ ᒋᒋᒋᕐᓂᒡ, ᑲᔭ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᒡ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦ ᐃᓗᔅᑦᐃᑦᐋᒡ ᐋ ᓂᑲᒧᒡ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦ ᑦᐃ ᓂᐸᑦᐊᒡᒃ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦ ᐋᓂᓯᑦᐊᒡ; ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦ ᓂᐳᑦᐊᒡ; ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦ ᒫᑐᑦᐊᒡ, ᑦᐋᓴ ᒧᔭ ᒥᑦᔭᓗᑦᒪᒡᒃ

ᐅᒪᒋᑦᐃᓂᒡ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᒡ ᐊᑐᒡ ᑦᐃᑦ ᒋ ᒥᑦᔭᓗᑦᒪᒡᒃ ᒪᒋᑦᐃᓇ ᑦᐋᒫᒃ ᒋ ᒥᑦᔭᓗᒧᓈᓂᑦᐃᒡᒃ ᒥᑐᓇ ᒥᔪᑦᐋᑦᐊᒡ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᒡ ᓈᔅᑦᑦᐸ ᓴᒋᐋᑦᐊᒡ ᑭᖅᓴᓂᑐᑦᐊ ᑲᔭ ᓈᓇᐃ-ᑐᑦᐊᑦᐊᒡᒃ ᐅᑦᑯᓂᑦᐊᒡ ᑲᔭ ᓈᔅᑦᑦᐸ ᒋᕐᐸᓗᑦᐊᒡ ᐸᒥᔭ-ᑦᐃᑦᐊᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐋᐃᑦᔭᒃ ᐸᒋᑎᔅᑦᐊᓐ ᑭᖅᓴᓂᑐ ᒫ ᑲᓇᑦᐋᓗᒥᑎᓗᑦᑲᒡᒃ ᑦᐃᐸᒡ ᐋᒫᒃ ᑭᖅᓴᓂᑐ ᐋᓇᒋᓚ ᑦᐃᔭᔅᑦ ᒫ ᐃᔅᐱᔭᓗᒡ ᑎᑦᐋᒡ ᑦᐋᒫᑦᐋᒃ ᓈᔅᑦᑦᐸ ᓱᒋᓯᑦᐊᒡ ᑲᔭ ᑲᔅᒋᑦᐊᒡ ᒫ ᐊᒃ ᒋ ᑦᐃᔭᔅᑦᐋᑲᑦᐃᔭᑲᒃ

ᑭ ᐸ ᐋ ᒥᐧᔭᓗᑦᓇ ᐹᐧᑦᐸᒥᖅ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᒃ ᑦᐱᖅᑲᓗᒃ? ᓇᒪ ᑭ ᒋᖅᒋᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑲᓂᐧᐃᒃ ᒪᓇ :—

"ᑭᑦ ᐋᓇᒋᓕᒪᒃ ᑦᐱᖅᑲᒃ ᓂ ᐹᒋᓇᑎᐧᑲᒃ,

ᓂ ᐧᐋᖅᑲᐱᖅᑦᐧᑲᒃ ᒪᑲ ᒫ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᓗᒥᒃᑯ"

ᓴᓗᑦ ᑲᐧᑲᒋᒪᑲᓇ ᒋᑦᓚᓂᐧ ᒫ ᐹᒋᑎᖅᐧᐋᑦ ᐋᓇᒋᓚ ᐋᐃᑦᑦᓇ; ᐧᐋᓴ ᑦᐹ ᐧᐃᔭᖅᑦ ᐃᖅᐱᓗᐧᐊᒃ ᐹᐧᖅ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᐧᑦᐧᑯᑯ ᒋᑦᓚᓂᐧᐊ ᐋᓗᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᐧᐊᐧᐊᑯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᓂᓯᓗᐧᐊ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᐧᐊᐧᐊ ᒧᔭᒪ ᒋᔭᐧᐊᓐᑯ ᐋᐧᒋᓚᒃ ᐋᓗᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇ ᒋᑦᓚᓂᐧ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᓯᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐧᐃᒋᒥᑯ ᐧᐃᒋᒃ ᒋᒋᒋᓯᑯᐧᑯᑯ ᒋᔭ ᒫᒃ ᓂᔭᓇᐃᐧᐊᑦ ᑯᑦᐧᐃ, ᒧᔭᒪ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᒃ ᐋᑎᒃ ᒋᑎᑎᓇ ᒧᖅ ᓂᔭᓇᐃᐧᐋᒃ ᒋᖅᓚᓂᐧᐊ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᐧᐊᐧᐊᑯ

ᓈᖅᑦᐧᐹ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐃᑯᓇᐧᐊᒃ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᒃᑯ ᓱᒃ ᒋᑦ ᐃᑦᓗᒥᑯᐧᓇᐧᐊᒃ ᓇᓈᓇᒋᒪ ᒫ ᐊᑎ ᒥᔪᐧᑦᐱᒪᑎᓯᔭᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒫᒃ ᒫ ᓇᐧᐃᒋᒪᐧᑲᒃ ᒋᒋᒋᓯᑯᐧᑯᑯ ᐊᐧᐋᖅ ᑳ ᒪᒋᐧᑦᒃ, ᑳᖅᓈᑦᓗᒥᐧᐃᑯᒃ ᒪᑲ, ᓈᖅᑦᐧᐹ ᓯᒋᔭᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᒃᑯ

ᐃᖅᐱ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᖅ ᑳ ᓵᒋᐋᑦ ᒋᑦᓚᓂᐧᐊ ᒥᔭᐧᑲᓗᑦᒃ, ᓈᐱᒃ ᒪᑲ, ᐋᐧᑲᑦᑦ ᒋᑦᓚᓂᐧ ᐋᓇᒋᓚ : "ᓇᐧᐋᐸᒥᒪ ᐊᓇ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᖅ ᐅᑦ ᐋᒪᒃ, ᐅᑦ ᐹᒋ ᐃᐧᑦᐃᒪᓯᒃ" ᐋᑯ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᒃ ᑎᐧᐋᒃ ᓈᐧᐋᐸᒪᒃᑯ ᐊᓇ ᒪᑲ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᖅ ᐹᓯᐧᑲᐱᑦ, ᒫᐱᒋᐸᓗᓗᒃ ᐅᔭᔭᐧᐃᓇ ᑲᔭ ᓈᐱᑦᓯᒃ ᑦᓇᑦ ᐋᑦᓗᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐋᒪᒃ? ᐋᓇᒋᓚᒃ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᒋᒋᒋᓯᑯᒃ ᐋᓯᐧᐃᔭᓗᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᑦᐧᐹ ᒪᐧᔭᓗᓗᒧᑦ ᐊᓇ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᖅᓯᒃ ᖅᖅ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᐧᐋ ᒧᓯᑦᐧᐃ ᐋ

ᐋᑯᓯᑦᑉ ᒥᑐᓐ ᒥᓱᑉᑦᓄ, ᑲᔭ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐋᔅᐱᑦ ᑉᐋᓯᓯᓗᒃ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ ᐋᑉᑳ ᐃᔅᐱᑦ ᑉᐋᓯᓯᑦᑉ ᑭᑐᒋᑲᓂᓗᓄ ᑕᑯᓇᒪ ᑲᔭ ᓂᑲᒧᔅᑉᐊᓄ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑉᐊᑉ ᑉᐃᓄ ᑉᐃᑉ ᓇᐃᑳᑲᓂᑉᐃᓗᓄ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓇ ᐊᓯᔅᒋᒃ ᑲᑕ ᐃᑦᑦᓈᑉᑲᓂᓗᓄ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔅᑯ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑉ ᑲᑕ ᑐᑕᒪ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒪᑲᓂᓗᑉᑉ ᐅ! ᐃᐃᓗᑐᑉ! ᓇᒫ ᒋ ᑳ ᓇᑐᑕᒪᑉᐊᑉᐊᓄ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑉ ᒫ ᐃᑦᑦ ᐅᑦᐋᓐᒋᓚᒪ ᒫ ᐹᒋ ᒋᑉᐋᑕᐋᓗᒃ ᒋᑦ ᐊᒫᑯᑉᐊᑉᐊ ᓂᐱᔭᑉᑲ?

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᑉᐃᓐ 6.

ᒪᒋ ᐋᓐᒋᓚᒃ ᐋ ᐋᔭᑉᒪᑉᐋᐃᑉᐋᒃᑉ

2 Pet. ii. 4. "ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑉ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒥᓈᒋᐋᓄ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ ᑳ ᒪᒋᑐᑕᒥᓗᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᒪᒋᔅᑯᑕᒃ ᒋ ᐃᓱ ᓂᒋ-ᑉᐋᐱᓇᓄᑉ"

ᓂᑦ ᐊᑉᐋᓱᓱᒪ ᑯᐃᔅᑉ ᐅᔅᑲᒃ ᑳ ᑦᑦ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑉ? ᒧᔅ ᒋᒋᒋᓱᑯᒃ ᒋ ᑕᑉᑉᑳ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᔭ ᒧᔅ ᑯᒋ ᑦᓇ ᒋ, ᒥᑯ ᒧᔅ ᑳᒋᒃ ᒋ ᑕᑉ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑉᑉ

ᐅᔅᑲᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑕᑉ ᐱᓯᒪ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔭᑉᐱᒃ ᓵᔅ ᒧᔅ ᒋ ᑕᑉ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑉᑉ ᐅᔅᑲᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑕᑉᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐋᓐᒋᓚᒃ, ᐋᔭᑉᐱᒃ ᓵᔅ ᒧᔅ ᒋ ᑕᑉ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑉᑉ ᓇᒪᑉᐋᓐᑉᐊ ᐅᒋ ᐅᓱᐃᑯ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑉᑉ ᐊᑉᐊᑯ ᒧᔅ ᑳ ᑦᑦ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᐅᓱᑦᑦ ᒥᓱᑉᐋ ᒫᑉᑲᓐᑉᑉ ᑉᐋᔅᑲᒃ ᓈᔅᒃ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ ᒋ ᐅᓱᐊᓐᑉ ᑦᓇ ᑕᑉ ᑳ ᐅᓱᐋᑦ? ᓇᒪ ᒋ ᐊᒋᒫᑲᓂᑉᐃᑉᐊᒃ ᐋᔅᐱᔅ

ᒥᒫᑎᒃᓯ ᒥᓯᐊ ᒋ ᒥᓱᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᒥᐊᔭᐳᒧᐊᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᒫᒃ ᑯᑦᑲᒃ ᒋ ᒪᒋᐊᑦᐊᒃᓯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓵᒋᐋᐊᒃ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐊᐊᓯ ᒋ ᒋᐊᑦᐳᒧᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐱᔅᒋᐋᐊᒃᓯ ᐊᐅ ᐋ ᑳ ᓇᐋᐳᒥᑯᒃ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᒫ ᑦᒃ ᒋᒋᒋᔅᑯᑦ ᔭᑎᔅ ᐅᔭᐳᐅ ᒋ ᐃᑦᐳᑦᑯᓯᒃ? ᓇᒪ! ᒋ ᐋᔭᐊᐃᐋᐱᓂᑯᐊᒃ, ᒫ ᑦᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒧᔅ ᒫ ᑲᔅᒋᑎᐱᔅᑳᐳᒃᓯ ᐹᔭᒃ ᐅᐊᒃ ᒫᔭᒋ ᐋᓐᒋᓚᒃ ᓵᑦᓇ (ᒪᒋᒪᓂᐳ) ᐃᔅᓂᑳᓯᐊᒃ, ᐊᐊᒃ ᑦᐹᐳᒪᑦ ᒥᓯᐊ ᒪᒋᐋᓐᒋᓚᓯ (ᒪᒋᒪᓂᐳ ᑲᔭ ᒪᔭᑎᓯᐊᑲᓇ ᔭᐊᒃ ᐃᔅᓂᑳᑦᑲᓂᐊᐅ ᑲᔭᓯ) ᓇᔅᑦᐹ ᑦᐱ ᒪᒋᐊᑦᐅ (ᓵᑦᓇ) ᒪᒋᒪᓂᐳ ᑲᔭ ᒫᑦᐊᓯᐅ ᐅᑦ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐊᑲᑦ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐳᐊᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑦ ᒋ ᑦᐅ ᒋᒋᒋᔅᑯᒃᓯ ᒥᑯ ᐅᑦ ᐋᐃᑦᐊᒃ ᐹᒃᐃᐳᑦᐅ, ᑯᑦᑲ ᒪᒋ ᐋᒫᒃᑲ ᐋ ᐊᐃᒫᑯᔅᓯ ᒋᔭᓇᐅ ᓇᒪ ᒋ ᑲᔅᒋᑦᓈᓇᐅ ᒫ ᐊᐸᒪᒃ ᒪᒋ ᓵᑦᓇ ᐋ ᐋᒫᑯᔅᐃᔅᓯ ᒧᔅ ᐹᐹᒧᑦᐅ ᐋ ᐊᐃ ᐳᑦᐊᔅ ᐃᐃᐹᐊ ᒫ ᐋᒃ ᐱᔅᒋᐋᐹᒃ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐳᐊᓯ ᓇᔅᑦᐹ ᒥᔭᐹᑦᒪ ᐋ ᒪᒋᐊᑦᓂᐊᐃᐹᒃᓯ ᓇᒪ ᒋᐹᐊ ᓇᑦᐊᐹᑦᒪ ᒫ ᒥᓱᑦᓇᔅᓯ ᓇᔅᑦᐹ ᒪᔭᐊᒫᐹᑦᒪ ᐊᐃᔭᐸᒪᒃ ᐃᐃᐹᐊ ᐋ ᐋᑯᓯᐹᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒪᐳᐹᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᐹᐊᒃ ᓇᔅᒃ ᓯᒋᒫᔭᓯᐊ ᒫᔅᒫᐹᒪᒃ ᐃᐃᐹᐊ ᐋ ᐋᒃ ᐊᔅᑲᔅᒋᑦᓈᑯᓯᐹᒃ, ᐋ ᒋᔅᒫᐹᒪᑦ ᒫ ᑦᐹᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒫ ᐃᑦᑦ ᐋ ᒪᒫᐹᑦᓈᑲᓂᐹᒃᓯ ᓇᑦᐋᐹᑦᒪ ᓇᔅᒃ ᒥᒫᑦ ᐃᐃᐹᐊ ᒪᒋᔅᑯᑦᒫ ᒫ ᐃᔅᐱᐹᐹᒃ ᐋᒋ ᒋᔅᓂᐋᐹᑦᑲ ᐋ ᓯᒋᒥᑦᑲ ᒫ ᐋᒃ ᑦᐊᑦᒪᒃ ᒋᔭᓂᐳᐊ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᐋᒃ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᔅᑦᒪᒃᓯ

ᓇᒪᒃᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑲ ᒋ ᒃᐃᑕᒫᒐᓐ ᐋᔭᐱᔭ ᓈᖅ ᒫᔭᑎᓯᑦ ᓵᑦᑕᓐᑉ ᓈᖅᑦᑕᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒃᐋᐋᓵ ᒥᒃᔭᓗᑕᒪ ᐃᔭᒃᑯᒃᐋᒃ ᐊᒃᐋᓗᒃᐊᑉ ᒃᐋᒃᐋᒃ ᓈᖅ ᑖᐱ ᓂᑕᒃ ᓇᒌᓗᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐗᑕᒃᐊᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᒃᐊ ᒫ ᓈᓂᒌᓗᓗᖅ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᑲᒋᒧᒃ ᐋᐃᑎᓗᖅᑉ ᓈᖅᑦᑕᒃᑉ ᒋᖅᑦᓗᒧ ᑲᔭ ᓯᑲ ᒃᐃ ᐗᑕᒃᐊᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᒃᐊ ᐊᒃᐋᓯᑦ ᒃᐃᔭ ᒫ ᐱᔪᒋᐃᑯᑦ ᐃᔭᐱᔭ ᒋᔭᒪᓂᐗᒃᐊᑉ ᓇᖅᑦᑕᒃᑉ ᓂᑕᒃ ᐅᑦᓗᒃᑕᒪ, ᑲᔭ ᒫᒫᓗᒃᑕᒪ ᒃᐃᔭᒃᐸᒫᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᒃᐊ ᒋᒋᒃᐋᓐ ᐋ ᒥᒃᔭᓗᑕᒥᓗᖅᑉ ᓇᖅᑦᑕᒃᑉ ᓯᑲ ᒋᑦᐃᑕᓗᒥᒃ ᒪᒋᒪᓇᐗ ᒫ ᓇᐗᒃᐃᒋᒪᑦ ᐋᑲ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᔭᓇᓐᑉ ᒋᖅᒫᓗᑕᒪ ᒥᔪᒃ ᒫᔭᒋᓈᖅ ᒫ ᑕᒃᐊᑦ ᐋᐃᑦᑦᑉ ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᓯᑦᑕᖅ ᒫ ᐋᑲ ᒃᑲᔭᖅᑯᐗᑕᒪᓇᐗ ᓈᖅ ᒫᓯᒃᐋᓯᔭᓇ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᐃᔭᐸᒃᑉ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᓇᔭᐱᐗᒃᐊᒃ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᐗᑉ ᒫᐗᑎᒃᑉᐃᔭᓇ ᐋᑲ ᓄᔭᒪ ᒃᐋᒋ ᑎᔭᓇ, "ᐋᑯᖅ ᓂ ᑲ ᐋᐃᑎᓇ," ᐃᓐᔭᓇ, ᒥᓇ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᐗᑉ ᒋᑦᐃᑕᓐᔭᑦᑕᓯᓇᐗ "ᓂ ᒥᓱᒃᑦᓇ," ᐋ ᐃᑦᑕᓐᔭᒥᓯᔭᓇ ᐅᒋ ᒪᑦᑕᓯᔭᓇ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐋᐗᒃᐊᑦ ᐋᑎᒃ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᐗᑉ

ᒋ ᑲ ᒋ ᐗᑦᑕᒃ ᐋ ᒋᖅᒪᓂᐗ ᒫ ᐋᑲ ᐱᔪᒋᐃᒪᑦ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᐗ? ᐋᐋᑦ, ᒃᐋᓴ ᓈᖅ ᐋᓐᒃᐋᒃ ᓯᑲᑎᓯᒃ ᐃᔭᐱᔭ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᐗ, ᑲᔭ ᒫᒃ ᒧᖅ ᒋ ᐹᖅᑦᐸᒥᒃ ᒋᖅᒪᓂᐗ, ᒃᐋᓴ ᒥᓯᑦ ᐋᐃᑕᒃᑉ ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᓵᑦᑕᒃᑉ ᒃᐋᓇ ᒃᐃᑦᑦᑉ ᑦᑦᑉ ᒫᒃᑎᓐᐊᒃ ᓵᑦᑕᓇ ᐅᑦ ᐋᓇᒋᓕᒪ ᐸᐸᒧᑎᔭᒃᐋᑦ ᒫ ᓇᐗ ᐹᐱᒥᑯᒃᐋᓐᐊᒃ ᐋᐃᓐᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒥᒫᒃᑦᒃ ᒋ ᐹᒋ ᐹᒃᑦᐸᒥᑯᓇᒃᐊᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᒋᖅᒪᓂᐗ

ᒧᔅ ᒋ ᐹᐧᑲᔭᐸᒥᑯᓇᓐᑉ ᐧᐋᔅᑲ ᐋᐃᑦᐧ ᐋᐃᑦᐧᐊᑲ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᐋ ᓂᐹᔭᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᐧᑲᑦ ᐋᐃᑖᔭᒃᑉ ᐊᐧᐊᑲ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒫ ᐅᒫᑲ ᓵᒋᐃᑦᑲ ᓵᑖᓇᑉ ᓇᐧᑦᒪᐧᐊᑖ ᒋᑲᒪᓂᐧ ᒫ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᔅᑲ ᒫᔅᒋᓇᔅ ᑲᑦ ᐧᑦᒪᑉ

ᒪᒋᒪᓂᐧ ᓇᔅᒃ ᐋᐅᐧᐋᑲ ᑲᔭᐧᑦ ᓱᒫᐅᑖᑯᓱᐧᐊ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒋ′, ᒥᑯ ᒋᑲᒪᓂᐧ ᐋᑦᔭᐱᒃ ᐊᐧᐊᑲ ᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᓱᑲᑎᓱᑉᑉ ᐊᐧᐋᓇ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐧᐃ ᐹᒋ ᐧᐃᔭᔅᐧᑖᔅ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᐋ ᐹᔭᑯᔭᓇ ᒋ ᐸ ᑯᔅᑖᒋᓇ, ᒥᑯ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᑉ ᑯᑖᐧᐃ ᐋ ᐹᑖᔅᑖᒥᑖᑉ ᐊᐧᒃ ᒋ ᑯᔅᑖᒋᓇ, ᐧᐋᔅᑦ ᓂᔭᒋᒃ ᒋ ᐸ ᒋᒋᓇᐧ; ᐋᑯ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐋᑖᐹᑖᐧᑲᒃ ᒋᑲᒪᓂᐧ ᑯᑖᐧᐃᓇᓐᑉ ᒋ ᑲ ᒋ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐹᒥᑯᓇᐧ ᒫ ᐋᑲ ᐱᒪᐹᒥᑦᑲ ᓵᑖᓇᑉ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᔭᓇ ᐃᑖᑲᓇ :— “ᐅ ! ᓄᑦ ᑲ ᓵᒋᐃᑖᓇ, ᓂ ᒋᑲᒪᓂᐧᒪ, ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐹᒥ ᒫ ᐋᑲ ᓇᔅᐱᐧᐊᑲ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᐧ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᐊᑲ ᐃᔅᐸᐹᔭᓇ ᒪᒋᔅᑯᑖᒃᑉ

“ᒋᔭ ᓂ ᒋᑲᒪᓂᐧᒪ”
ᒋ ᑲ ᒋᔅᐱᓇᑦᒪᐧᐃᓇ ᒧᔅ
ᒫ ᐊᑲ ᒪᒋᐧᑦᐧᐃᑉ
ᐊᓇ ᓇᔅᒃ ᑲ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᑉ ᐋᒫᑲᑉ

ᒥᒋᓇ ᑲᑦ ᐧᐃ ᒋᔅᒫᐹᑦᐧᒪᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᑦᔭᒃ ᐅᔭᐹᐧᐊ ᐱᔅᒋᑦᒋᓇᐃᑲᓂᔭ ᒫ ᐅᒋ ᒋᔅᒋᒋᒃ ᑖᔭ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᐧᐃᑦᒫᒃᑉᑉ

1. ᒋᕐᓴᓂᑦ ᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᔅᐱᒥᒃ ᐧᐃᒋᐤ ᐋᐧᐋᓯᑕ ᐱᓯᒪ ᐋ ᐃᑖᓐᒃᑯᓐ
2. ᐋᓐᒋᓚᒃ ᑲ ᐧᐋᓯᓱᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᓂᑲᒧᔅᑦᐧᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᒋᒋᐅᒋᒫᒥᐧᐊᐊ ᒋᕐᓴᓂᑦᐧᐊᓐ
3. ᐊᐧᐊ ᒋᕐᓴᓂᑦ ᒧᔅ ᒋ ᑲ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᒃ, ᒋᔭ ᑲᔭ ᓂᔭᓐ
4. ᐹᔭᐧᑲᓄᒃ ᐃᓱᓇᒪ ᐋ ᑎᐱᔅᑲᓐᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒋᓱᑲᓐᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫᐧᑲᓇ ᑲ ᑐᑕᒪᒃ ᒥᑦᓇ ᒋᔅᒫᓐᑕᒪᓐ
5. ᒋᕐᓴᓂᑦ ᓂ ᒥᓐᒃ ᑲ ᒥᒋᔭᓇ, ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᐧᐃᔭᑕᒫᓇ, ᑲᔭ ᓂ ᓂᐸᑲᓂᓐᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᓂᒋᓐᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᓂᑲᐧᐃᔭ ᓯᐋᒋᐃᓐᒃᑯᓐ
6. ᑖᐧᐸ ᓱᑲ ᓂ ᑲ ᐧᐃ ᑐᐧᐋ ᒫ ᑖᐧᐸᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᓴᒋᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒥᐧᐊᑯᐧᐃᕐᓇ
7. ᒧᔅ ᓂ ᑲ ᐧᐃ ᑐᑖ ᒫ ᐧᑲᔭᔅᑯ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᓇ, ᒫ ᓈᓇᐃᑐᐧᐊᐧᑲᐤ ᓂ ᓂᒋᐃᐧᑲᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒫᔅᑯᑕᒫᒪᑲᐧᐃᔭᒃ ᓱᑲ ᒫ ᐱᓱᒋᑕᒫᓇ ᐋ ᐃᓱᔭᒥᑦ ᓂ ᒋᔅᑯᑕᒫᒫᓯᒥᓈᓇᓐ
8. ᒫᔭᓐᒋᒫᔭᓇ ᑲᔭ ᑯᓯᑯᒫᔭᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒪᒋᐋᔭᒥᔭᓇ ᓈᔅᑕᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᑲᓯᔭᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒪᒋᐃᓱᒋᔅᐧᐋᔭᓇ ᒥᐧᐊᓇ ᓂ ᒋᔅᒫᓐᑕᓇ ᑖᓇᑕ ᒫ ᐃᔅᐸᓐᔭᓇᓐ
9. ᐧᐋᓴ ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐸ ᒥᐧᔭᓐᑕᒪ ᓴᑖᓇ ᐋᑲ ᐧᑲᔭᔅᐃᑎᔭᓇ ᓇᑕᐧᐋᓐᑕᒪ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᐧᐃᒋᒪᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒪᒋᔅᑯᑖᒃ ᐊᑕ ᒫ ᒫᑯᐱᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᐃᒃ, ᑲ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᒃᓇ

10. ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑲ ᓂᑦᐊᓂᑦᑕᒃᑯ ᑲᔭ ᑲ ᐧᐃᐳᐧᑲᒃᑯ ᑲᔭ
ᐊᓇᑯ ᑲ ᐩᑦᑯ ᐊᓂᔭᐳᐧᐊᑲ ᑲ ᒋᑦᐊᒫᐳᑯ ᒋᔅᓴᒪᓂᐩᐧᐊ
ᐋᑯᑦ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᐃᔾᐸᐳᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᒃᑯ

11. ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᓄᒋ ᐩᑦᓇ ᐊᓇ ᓂ ᑲ ᐩᑦ
ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦᐃᑦᑕᐳᑦᑯᓯᓇ ᒫ ᐧᐃᑦᑕᐱᒪᒃ ᒋᔅᓴᒪᓂᐩ
ᑲᔭ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᑯ ᑲ ᐧᐋᓯᓯᑯ ᒋᒋᒋᑦᑯᑦᑭ

12. ᓇᒪ ᓂ ᑲ ᑲᑦᓇ ᓂ ᒪᒋᐋᐳᑎᐧᐃᓇ
ᑲᔭ ᓂ ᑲ ᐸᑯᔾᐳᒪᐧᐊ ᐋ ᒋᔅᓴᐧᐋᑎᓯᑦᑭ

13. ᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑦᐧ, "ᐅ! ᒋᔅᓴᒪᓂᐩ ᐧᐋᐸᐳᑦᒪᐧᐃ, ᐋᑯ
ᒫ ᒋ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᔭᓇᑭ"

14. ᓂᔭᐧ ᒫᔾᒋᓈᔅ ᒥᓇ ᐊᓯᔾᒋᑲ ᑲᑦ ᐃᑦᓈᐧᑲᓇ,
ᐋᑯ ᒫ ᐅᑎᓈᑦ ᓂᑦ ᐊᒫᐧᑲ ᐃᔾᐱᒥᑲ ᒫ ᑦᐳᑲ;
ᐊᑯ ᒫ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒪᓇ ᓂᔾᒋᑦᑯᑲ ᐊᓇ ᐃᑦᐧᐃᓇ ᑲ
ᒥᐧᔭᑦᑭᑲ

ᒋᔾᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫᐧᐃᓇ 7.

ᐅ ᐊᔾᒋ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒪᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᑲ I.

Gen. i. 1-10.

Gen. i. 3. ᒋᔅᓴᒪᓂᐩ ᒋ ᐳᐧ, "ᑲᑦ ᐧᐋᔾᑦᐧ," ᐋᑯ
ᐧᐃᔭᔾᑦᐳᑲ

ᐅᑦ ᐅ ᐋᐃᑦᔭᑲ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐋ ᒥᑦᒋᑎᑲ ᐩᐧᐋᓇ ᐃᑦᓈᐧᑲᓇ, ᐋᔾᐱᑦ ᐧᐋᐧᐃᔭᔭᑲ; ᐋᐧᐊᑲ, "ᐊᔾᒋ," ᐋᑦᓂᑲᑦᑭᑲ

ᓈᓯᑦᑉᐸ ᒥᑉᔭᓱᓄ ᐃᓯᐱᒥᒐ ᐋᑦᑕᐱᔭᒃᓐ ᒋᓱᒃ ᓈᓯᒐ ᑑ ᒥᔪᑉᐃᓈᑉᒃᒐ ᒋ ᑉᐋᐸᑦᑕᓈᓄᓄ, ᑕᐸᓱᔅ ᒫᒃᑑ ᐋᑦᑕᐱᔭᒃᑑ ᐋᑦᔭᐱᒐ ᒋ ᒥᑉᔭᐱᓱᓂᓈᓇᓄᓄ ᒥᓯᑉᐊ ᐋ ᐃᓱᓂᑦᑉᐃᒋᒐ ᒫᑉᒃᓇ ᒃᔭ ᒫᒪᒃ ᑯᓇ ᐋᐱᒐᓓ ᑦᑉᐸ ᒋ ᒥᔪᑉᒃᑯᓇᓄᓄ ᒋᑦᔭᒪᓂᑉ ᑑ ᐃᓱᓈᑯᑦᑉ ᒋᓱᑯᓱᓄᓄ ᒃᔭ ᐊᓯᒋᓄᓄ, ᒃᔭ ᑑ ᐅᓱᐋᑦ ᐱᓯᑉᒪ ᒫ ᒋᒃᔭᑦᓇᒫᑦᒃᓐ ᒥᑦᔭᓄᒃ! ᑦᑉᐸ ᒋ ᑑ ᓇᓇᔅᑯᒧᑦᓇᓄᓄ ᑑ ᓇᐋᓄᒥᑦᒃ ᒫ ᑦᔭᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐊᓯᒋᒃ ᑑ ᐃᔅᐱᓱ ᒥᔪᑉᓈᑉᒃᓂᓄᒃᓐ

ᒋᔅᒪᓂᑉ ᒋᒋᒋᓱᑯᒃ ᒋ ᑕᓄ ᒥᓯᑉᐊ ᐋ ᑉᐋᔭᒃᔭᒃᑯᑦᑉ ᐅᑦ ᐋᓇᒋᓕᒪ ᐅᔭᒃᒃ ᑑ ᒋᓱᒋᑦᑉ ᐊᓯᒋᓄᓄᓐ ᐅᑯᓯᔭ ᒃᔭ ᒋ ᑦᓄᑉᐊ, ᑉᐋᔭ ᒧᔅᓄ ᑑᒋᒃ ᒋ ᑦᓄᑉᐊ ᒧᑦᔭᒪ ᑉᐃᓱᓐ

ᒋᔭᔅ X ᐃᓱᓂᑑᓯᓄᑉᐊᓐ ᑦᐱᔭᑯᓇ ᐃᑦᓄᑦᑯᓯᑉᐊᒃ ᐅᑦᑉᐃᔭᒃ, ᐋ ᒥᔪᑉᑦᒃ ᑑᔭᒃ ᐋ ᒋᔭᑎᓯᒃᓐ ᐅᑦᑉᐃᒪᑉᓄ ᑑᔭᒃ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᒪᑉᓄ ᐋᑉᐊᒃ ᒋᓱᒪᓂᑉ ᑉᐃᒋᐱᒫᑎᓯᒥᑉᐊᒃ ᑑᔭᒃ ᓈᓯᒐ ᓵᒋᐃᑉᐊᒃᓐ ᐅᑦᑉᐃᒪᑉᓄ ᑑᔭᒃ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᒪᑉᓄ ᐋᑉᐊᒃ ᒋᓱᒪᓂᑉ ᑑ ᐅᓱᑦᑉ ᐊᓯᒋᓄᓄᓐ

ᑦᓇᑦ ᑑ ᑎᒃ ᒋᓱᒪᓂᑉ ᑑ ᐅᓱᑦᑉ ᐊᓯᒋᓄᓄ? ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᓄᓐ ᓂᔅᑦᒪ ᒋ ᑉᐋᑦᑕᓂᒫᓄ, "ᐋᑯᔅ ᑑᑦ ᑉᐋᔭᔭᓄᓐ" ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᓄᓐ, "ᐋᑯ ᑑ ᑉᐋᔭᔭᓄᒃᓐ"

ᓇᒪ ᑕᓐ ᑯᑦᑕᒃ ᐊᑉᐋᓇ ᒫ ᒋ ᐅᓱᑦᑉ ᒫᑉᑑᓄᓐ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ᐋᔭᒥᑦ, ᒥᑯ ᒋᔅᒪᓂᑉ ᓇᒪ ᒫᑉᑑᓄᓐ ᐅᒋ ᐋᐸᒋᑦᓐ ᒋᔅᒪᓂᑉ ᑑ ᐅᓱᑦᑉ ᒫᑉᑑᓄᓐ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐋᓄᒥᓐ, ᐋᑯ ᑉᐃᔭᔭᔭᓄᒃᓐ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᔪᑎᓂᓄᒃ ᒋ ᐅᓱᑦᑕᓐ ᓇᒪ ᒋᒋ

ᐧᐋᐸᑦᓇ ᐋ ᐊᑎᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᑭ ᒧᔅᑦᓇ, ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᐹᑦᓇ ᐊ ᐱᒧᐧᐋᔅᑎᒃᑯᓐ

ᒥᓇᓐ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑦ ᑭ ᐅᔅᑦᐸᐣ ᓂᐱᓗᐣ ᐃᔅᐱᒥᒃ ᒫ ᑕᐧᑲᓂᓗᒃ, ᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᑲᔅᑲᐧᐃᓇ, ᐋᑯᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᑭᐹᒃ ᓂᐱ ᒫᒧᐧᐃᒃᑯᓐ ᐧ

ᒥᓇᓐ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑦ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑦᒧᑦᐊᒻ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᑲ ᐃᑎᓕᑦᑲ ᓂᐱᓗᐣ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒫ ᓵᑲᔅᑭᓈᐹᐸᓗᒃ, ᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑭᑭᑲᒥ (ᐧᐃᓂᐹᒃ) ᐋᑭᓂᑲᑦᒫᒃᑯᓐ ᓈᔅᑦᐧᐹ ᒥᒫᑲᒧ ᑲᔭ ᒧᔅ ᐋᔭᑦᑲᒪᐸᓗᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᓂᔭᓂᑯᐧᑦᒫᒃ ᐧᐋᐧᐊᔅᑦ ᒫᒪᑲᐊᓇ, ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐋᓗᒃ ᑭ ᐃᔅᐸᓗᒃ ᐋ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓕᑦᑲ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑦ ᐹᔭᐧᑲᓄᒃ ᒫ ᑕᐧᑲᓂᓗᒃᓇ ᓱᑲ ᐹᑎᒃ ᓈᔅᑦᐧᐹ ᑭᐧᓵᐧᐋᔭᐊᓇᓐ

ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑦ ᑭ ᐅᔅᑦᐸᐣ ᐊᔅᑭᓗᒃᑯᓐ, ᐊᑦ ᒫ ᑭ ᐱᒧᑦᔭᒃᑯᓐ ᑦᐹ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐱᒧᑦᓈᓇᐣ ᐧᐃᓂᐹᑯᒃ (ᑭᑭᑲᒥᒃ) ᑲᔭ ᑦᐹ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑭᓈᓇᐣᑯᓐ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒪᔅᑲᐧᐃᔅᑲᒥᑲᐣ, ᓯᑦᐧᐊᔅᑲᒥᑲᐣ ᑲᔭ ᐹᑯᔅᑲᒥᑲᐣᑯᓐ

ᐋᑯ ᓵᔅ ᓂᑮᔅᐸ 5 ᒫᐧᑲᓇ ᒃᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᑎᓇᐧᐊᐣ ᑲ ᐅᔅᑦᑦ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑦᓇ

ᓂᔅᑦᒪᓇ 1. ᐋ ᐋᒫᔭᐹᒃᑯᓐ

2. ᐋ ᐹᑎᓂᐹᒃᑯᓐ

3. ᑲᔅᑲᐧᐃᓇᒃᑯᓐ

4. ᑭᑭᑲᒥᐹᐣᑯᓐ

5. ᐊᔅᑭᐹᐣᑯᓐ

ᓱᒃ ᒋᑦᔭᒋᒪᑦᐧ ᒋᖅᒪᓂᑐ ᒃ ᐃᖅᐱᑦ ᒥᑦᑦᑦ ᑲᔭ ᒃ ᐃᖅᐱᑦ ᒥᓇᓈᑦᑦ ᐊᔅᒋᓗᐧᑭ

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒃᐃᓐ 8.

Gen. i. 11-19.

ᐅ ᐊᔅᒋ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒪᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᒃ II.

Ps. cxlvii. 4. "ᒋ ᐧᐃᑦᒪ ᐋᑦᑦᑦᓗᒃ ᐋᒫᑯᑦ, ᑲᔭ ᐧᐃᔭᐧᐧ ᒥᓱᐧᐋ ᐋᑦᑦᓂᒃᓱᓗᒃᑭ"

ᐅᔅᑲᒃ ᒃ ᐅᑦᑦᑦ ᒋᖅᒪᓂᑐ ᐊᔅᒋᓗᐧᐧ ᑦᑦ ᒋᓗᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ᑦᐧᑲᓂᓗᐧᐧ ᒫᐧᑲᓗᐧᐧ ᐊᓇᑦᑭ ᓈᑦᑎᓗᒃ ᒋ ᒧᑦᐧᐋᓗᐧᐧᑭ ᐋᑯ ᐋᔭᒥᑦ, ᐊᔅᒋᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐧᐋᒋ ᑦᒋ ᓂᑦᐧᐃᒋᓂᓗᒃ ᒫᐧᑲᓗᐧᐧ: ᒥᔅᑎᐧᑲᒃ ᑦᐱᑐᑦ ᐋ ᐃᑦᓈᑯᓱᒃ, ᒫᔅᒋᒃ, ᐋᐃᔭᑎᑯᒃ, ᐧᐋᒋᓈᑲᓇᒃ, ᐧᐋᔅᑲᒃᑎᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᓇᐃᑯᒃ ᑲᔭ ᓈᔅᒃ ᒥᒫᑦ ᑯᑦᑲᒃᑭ ᒥᓱᐧᐋ ᐋᓗᒃ ᐃᑦᓈᑯᓱᐧᐧᐊᒃ ᐋ ᑦᑦᐧᑲᓂᐧᐃᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᓃᐱᐧᐃᒃᑭ ᒥᒫᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒥᑎᐧᑲᒃ ᐋ ᒥᓂᓗᐧᐃᒃ ᒧᔭᒪ ᓗᒥᓈᑎᒃᑭ ᐋ ᒥᒋᓈᓂᐧᐃᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ ᐅᒋ ᓂᑦᐧᐃᒋᐧᓈ ᐸᑦᒃ, ᐅᑎᓱᑲᓇᒃ, ᐋᓗᒋᒥᓇᒃ, ᐸᐧᑲᑦᑲᓇᒃ, ᐋᐧᐸᒥᓇᒃ, ᐧᐃᑲᒃ, ᐧᐋᐱᐧᐸᒥᓇᒃ (ᐅᔅᑲᒃ ᒃ ᐃᑦᓈᑯᓱᒃ) ᒥᓂᑦ ᑲᔭ ᒥᒫᑦ ᐋᓗᒃ ᒫᐧᑲᓇᒃᑭ ᑯᑦᑲ ᓈᔅᒃ ᐋ ᒫᒥᐧᐸ-ᒫᑯᒃ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᑯᓂᓗᒃ ᒥᓂᑦᑭ ᑦᐧᐸ ᒥᐧᐸᒫᐧ ᒋᖅᒪᓂᑐ ᒃ ᐃᖅᐱᑦ ᒥᒫᑦ ᓇᓈᑯ ᐋ ᐃᑦᓈᐧᑲᓂᓗᒃ ᒋ

ᐅᔅᒋᑦ ᒫᐧᑉᑉᓂᐤ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ ᐋ ᐅᒋ ᐹᒋᓂᑦᐧᐃᒋᓂᓂᒃ; ᐸᔅᒃ ᐋ ᒋᔅᑦᐸᑎᓂᓂᒃ, ᐸᔅᒃ ᐋ ᐧᐃᑲᓂᓂᒃ, ᑯᐸᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐋ ᒥᐦᐧ-ᓈᐧᑲᓂᓂᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒥᐦᒫᐧᑲᓂᓂᒃ, ᒫ ᐅᒋ ᒥᐧᔭᓂᑦᒃ, ᐋ ᐃᑦᓂᒥᑦᒃᓯ

ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᓂᔅᔭᓂᐤ ᑲ ᐧᐃᑦᒪᑦᓇ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ ᐧᐋᒋ ᓂᑦᐧᐃᒋᐧᓯ

ᓂᔅᑦᒪᓯ 1. ᒥᔅᑎᐧᑲᒃᓯ

2. ᒫᐧᑲᓇ ᐋ ᒥᒋᓈᓂᐧᐃᒃᓯ

3. ᐸᐧᑲᔅᑲᓇᒃᓯ

4. ᒪᔅᑯᔅᐧᐊᓯ

5. ᐋ ᐧᐋᐱᑯᓂᓂᒃᓯ

ᓈᔅᑦᐧᐸ ᒋ ᒥᐦᓈᐧᑲᓂᓂᐤ ᒋᔅᓵᒪᓂᑦ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑲᔅᒋᑦᐧ ᐊᔅᒋᓂᐤᓯ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑲ ᒪᔅᑲᔅᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑲ ᒥᔅᑎᑯᔅᑲᓂᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᒋᔅᓵᒪᓂᑦ ᑲᔭ ᐋᓇᒋᒪᒃ ᒋ ᑦᐧᐊᒃ ᒫ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᐧ ᐅᔭᓂᐤ ᒥᐦ ᐊᔅᒋᓂᐤᓯ

ᒫᑲ ᒋᔅᓵᒪᓂᑦ ᒋᔅᑲᐧᐃ ᐱᓯᐧᒪ ᑲ ᐸᒋᒋᓈᑦ ᒋᔅᑯᒃᓯ ᒋ ᐃᑦᓂᒪᐧ ᐋᔅᑲᓂ ᒋᔅᑲᐧᐊ ᒫ ᒋᑲᔅᑦᓇᒥᓂᒃ ᐅᑦ ᒥᓯᑦᔅᑲᒥᒃᓯ ᑎᐱᔅᑲᐧᐃ ᐱᓯᐧᒪ ᒋ ᐅᔅᐊᐧᐧ ᑦᐱᔅᑲᓂᒃ ᒫ ᐧᐋᔅᑦᓇᒥᓂᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᓈᔅᑦᐧᐸ ᒋ ᒥᒫᑦᐧᐊᐧ ᐊᒫᑯᔅ ᐊᓯᒃ ᒫ ᓄᑯᓯᓂᒃᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦ ᑯᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᓇᐧᐊᐧ ᐊᑎᑦ ᐋ ᐧᐋᓯᑦᒫ ᒫᐧᑲᓇ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒋᔅᑲᐧᐃᐱᓯᒪᓯ ᑦᐧᐸ ᓈᔅᑦᐧᐸ ᒥᔅᒋᑎᐧᓯ ᒥᑯ ᔅᑲ ᐋᐱᔅᔅᔅᐧᐋ! ᐃᔅᒋᓈᑯᓯᐧᐧ, ᐋᔭᐱᔅ ᓈᔅᒃ ᒫᔭᐧᐃᓈᑯᓯᑦᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᐸᒋᒋᓇ ᐧᐋᐦ ᒋᔅᓵᒪᓂᑦ ᑦᑯᓇᐧᓯ

ᑭᕐᒪᓂᑦ ᑐᑦᒪ ᐊᔅᑭᓐᐅᒃ ᒫ ᑭ ᓂᐧᑲᓄᐸᓐᐅᒃ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐧᐋᑭ ᑎᐱᔅᑲᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑭᔅᑲᒃᑯ ᓇᒫ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐋᑎᐃᑲᓂᐧᐃᒃ ᓂᑲᒧᓂᒃ ?

ᐱᓯᐧᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑕᒪᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐊᒫᑯᔅ

ᒧᔅ ᒫ ᑭᑲᔅᑖᓇᒥᓐᒃ ᐅᑦ ᑭᑦᐊᔅᑭᓈᒃᑯ

ᓇᒪ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐧᐋᓯᓯ ᑎᐱᔅᑲᐧᐃᐱᒪ ᐋᔅᐱᔅ ᐧᐋᓯᓯᑦ ᑭᔅᑲᐧᐃᐱᒪᒃᑯ ᐧᐋᔭ ᑐᑦᒪ ᑭᕐᒪᓂᑦ ᒫ ᐅᑲᔅᑖᔭᒃ ᑖᐱᔅᑲᒃ ᒫ ᑭ ᐃᔅᑦᐧᐃᓈᓂᐧᐃᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᑭ ᒥᔫᐧᑲᒧᓈᓂᐧᐃᒃᑯ

ᐊᐧᐋᓇ ᐹ ᑭ ᐊᑭᒪᐤ ᐋᒫᑯᔅ? ᓇᒪᐧᐋᓇ ᒥᑯ ᑭᕐᒪᓂᑦᑯ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑭᔅᒫᔅᑭᒪᐤ ᐋᔅᓂᑲᓯᔅᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐋᑦᔅᑭᔅᒃᑯ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐸᒪᒃ ᐱᓯᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐋᒫᑯᔅ ᐃᑖᔅᑦᑦᐤ: ᐧᐋᔭ ᑖᓇ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᓯᑲᑎᓯᔅᒫ ᐋᑯ! ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᒫᒃ ᓇᓈᑲᑦᐧᐋᔅᑭᒪᐤ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐱᔭᓯᔅᔅ ᐋᑦ ᓈᒃ ᐋ ᐋᐱᔅᔅᔅᔅᒃ ᑲᔭ ᓵᑭᐊᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᔅᔅᑦᑯ

ᑭᔅᑭᓐᐊᒫᒫᐧᐃᓇ 9.

ᐅ ᐊᔅᑭ ᐊ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᒃ III.

Ps. cxlvii. 9. (ᑭᕐᒪᓂᑦ) ᒥᔭᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᔅ ᐅᒥᑭᒥᐸᐧᐊ, ᑲᔭ ᑲᑲᑭᔅᑦ ᑲ ᑭᑐᐸᒃᑯ"

ᓈᒃ ᒥᒫᑦ ᒫᐧᑲᐸᐤ ᑭ ᐅᔅᑦᐤ ᑭᕐᒪᓂᑦ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᐋᔭᑭᒪᑲᓂᐸᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑲ ᐧᐊᐅᔅᐋᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᐸᐧᐊ ᐋ

ᐋᔭᑭᓐᒃᑯ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᑉ, ᓈᔅᒃ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᒥᒫᑎᓐᒃ ᓇᒫᔅ ᓂᐱᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐋᔭᒃ ᐋ ᐃᑦᓈᑯᓯᒃ ᐊᑉᐋᓐᒥᒃ ᑉᐋᔅ ᑭ ᒥᒫᑎᓐᑉᐊ ᒫ ᑭ ᐊᑭᒫᒃᑲᓂᑉᐃᓐᒃᑯ

ᐸᔅᒃ ᑭ ᐃᔭᐱᑦᑦᑦᑉᐊᒃ, ᑯᑕᒃᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᓈᔅᒃ ᑭ ᒥᑦᑭᒥᑎᑉᐊᒃᑯ ᔭᑉᐊᒃ ᑭ ᑉᐋᐸᒫᑉᐊᒃ ᐋᐸᒫᑉᐃᓐᒃᑲ ᓇᒫ ᒥᑦᑭᑎᑉᐊ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑕᑉᐊᒃ ᒥᔅᑦᐸᒫᑉᒃᑲᒃ ᐊᑎᑐ ᐋ ᑭᓄᓯᒃ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᑉᐃᒃᑲᒥᒃ ᐋᔅᒃᑲᒃᑯ ᑕᑭᓯᑉᐊᒃ ᓇᒪᔅᒃᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᓯᑎᑉᐊᒃᑯ ᓇᒪ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᑉᐊᒃ ᒃᑲ ᓇᒪ ᑭ ᑉᐃᔭᔅᑦᑉᐊᒃᑯ

ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒦᓇ ᑯᑕᒃᑲ ᐊᑉᐋᓐᑉᐊ ᑭ ᐅᑦᑦᐊᑉ ᐋ ᐸᐸᒥᔭᓐᒃ ᐊᑎᑐ ᐋ ᒥᔅᑉᐃᓈᑯᓯᓐᒃ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᓇᒫᔅ, ᐊᑉᐊᑉᒃᑲᒃ ᐱᔭᑦᑦᔅᒃᑯ ᐊᑉᐊᑉᒃᑲᒃ ᐋᑯᓯᒃ ᒥᔅᑎᑯᒃ ᒃᑲ ᓈᒃᒪᒃᑯ ᐅᑕᑉᒃᑲᓂᑉᐊᒃ ᐱᔭᑦᑦᔅᒃ ᒃᑲ ᓈᔅᑦᑉᐸ ᒥᔅᑉᓈᑉᒃᑲᓂᓐᑉᐊ ᐆᐱᑉᐃᑉᐊᑉᐊᒃ

ᐱᐱᒐᑉ ᒥᑉᒃᑲᓐᑉᐊ, ᑯᑕᒃᒃ ᐅᔅᑉᐋᓐᑉᐊ ᒃᑲ ᐱᑭᔅᒃᑲᓈᓐᑉᐊᒃ

ᑉᐋᔅ ᓈᑦ ᓈᔅᑦᔅᑦ ᒥᔅᑦᑦᔅᑉᐊᒃ ᐱᔭᑦᑦᔅᒃᑯ, ᑉᐋᑉᐊᔅ ᒃᑲᑭᐅᑉᐊᒃ ᒃᑲ ᐋ ᓂᒃᒪᒃᑯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐹᑐᑉᐊᒃ ᒪᑉᐊᒃ ᒃ ᒃᑲᑭᐅᑦ ᐋ ᓂᒃᒪᑦ ᐱᔭᑦᑦᔅ ᐊᒃᒥᑭᑭᒃᒥᒃᑯ ᑖᐱᔅᒃᑲᓐᒃ ᒃ ᐳᓂᑉᐋᑕᒥᓐᒃ ᒥᓯᑉᐋ ᐱᔭᑦᑦᔅ ᐋᒃᒃ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᑭᑐᑦ ᑉᐃᑉᑉᑯᒃᑲᒃ ᐱᔭᓯᑉᐊᒃ ᓂᐱᒃ ᒫᓇ ᑕᑉᐊᒃ, ᓂᒃ ᐅᑦ, ᑦᑦᑉ ᒫᒃᑲ, ᑉᐋᐱᓯᑉᐊᒃ ᒃᑲᔭᒃ

ᐸᔅᒃ ᐱᔭᓯᑉᐊᒃ ᓈᔅᒃ ᒥᑦᑭᑎᑉᐊᒃᑯ ᐋᔭᒃ ᒃ ᑉᐋᐸᒪᒃ ᐊᑎᑐ ᑭ ᑭᓄᒃᐸᑉᐃᑉᐊ ᐋᔅᒃᐸᑉᐃᓐᒃᑯ ᐃᐃᓐᑉᐊ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ

ᒋ ᐱᒥᔭᓄ, ᒥᑯ ᐧᐋᐧᐊᐋᓵ ᒥᔭᒋᐱᑦᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑦ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐊᑎᒃ ᐋᔅᐱᔅᐱᑦᑦᓵ ᒥᒋᓯᓄ ᐧᐃᐧ ᓈᔅᑦᐧᐦ ᓯᒋᓯᓄ, ᑲᔭ ᐋᔅᐱᔅ ᐃᔅᐱᑯᒋᒃ ᓂᔭᓂᑯᔅᓇ ᓇᒪ ᒋᐅᐧᐋ ᓄᑯᓯᓄᓵ ᓈᔅᒃ ᐋ ᒋᔅᑲᔭᐧᐋᐱᔅᑲᐅᒃ ᐋᑯᑦ ᐧᐋᔅᑦᑦ ᐅᒋᔅᔅᓇᓵ

ᐋᑦᔅᒃ ᐱᔭᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᒥᒥᓄ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᓵᑲᒫᑦᐧᐦ-ᑦᑯᓯᑦᓵ ᓇᒪ ᒋ ᓂᑯᒧ, ᒧᔅ ᐹᔭᑯ, ᑲᔭ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐊ ᐧᐃᔭᐧᑦᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᓇ ᓈᔅᒃ ᒫᔅᔅᒫᐅᑦᒃ ᐃᐧᑦᑲᓯᓵ

ᐧᐋᓵ ᒥᒫᑎᐧᐊᒃ ᐱᔭᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫ ᒋ ᐧᐃᑦᒫᑦᐧᐦ ᐋ ᐃᔅᓈᑯᓯᒃᓵ ᒋᔭ ᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᐅᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᒥᒫᑦ ᑯᑦᑲᒃ ᐋᒃ ᐧᐋᒋ ᐧᐃᐅᒃ, ᐅᑦᓵ

ᒥᓇ ᐋᐅᒃ ᐃᔅᓈᑯᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᓇᒋ ᐃᔭᒋᒃ ᐊᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇᒃ ᒫᓇᓄᔅᒃᓵ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᓄ ᒋ ᓄᑦᐧᐊᓄ ᐊᔾᒋᒃ ᒫ ᐅᒋ ᒧᔅᒋᐅᒃᓵ ᓇᓈᑲᓄ ᐃᐅᔅᑎᑎᐧᐊᒃ ᒪᓇᓄᔅᒃᓵ

ᑯᑦᑲᒃ ᐸᐧᐹᒥᔭᐧᐊᒃ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐋᒧ, ᑲᔭ ᐧᑲᐧᑲᐱᓯᓄ, ᑲᔭ ᓯᒋᒪᓄᓵ ᐅᐧ ᑲ ᒥᔫᓈᑯᔅᒃ ᑲ ᓂᑦᐧᐃᒋᒃ ᐋᑯᑦ ᐧᐋᑎᓇᑲ ᐋᒧ ᒫᐧᑲᐅᓄ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᓵᑲᒫᑦᓵ ᐧᑲᐧᑲᐱᓯᓄ ᒪᑲ ᑲᔭ ᐧᐋᒫᔅ ᔅᑲ ᒥᔫᐧᐃᓈᐧᑲᓂᐅᐧᐊ ᐅᑦᑲᓇᓵ ᒥᓄᓇ ᐅᐱᐧᐊᐧᐃ-ᔅᐅᐧᐊ, ᒥᑯ ᐧᐋᒫᔅ ᐃᐋᐱᓵᔅᔅᐅᐧᐊ ᒫ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᑲᓂᐧᐃᐅᒃᓵ

ᐅᔅᑲᒃ ᑲ ᐅᔅᐋᑦ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᓄ ᒪᓇᓄᔅ ᒥᓄᓇ ᒋ ᒥᔫᔅ-ᔅᐅᐧᐊᓵ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐃᔭᔅᑦᐅᑦᑯᓯᐅᐧᐊᓵ ᒥᓇ, ᒋᓵᒪᓂᓄ ᐊᓇᒃ ᐊᑎᐧᑲᒃ, ᐊᒥᔅᐧᑲᒃ, ᐧᐋᐸᔅᒃ, ᐊᑎᐧᒪᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑦᐅᑦᑯᓯᒃ ᒋ ᐅᔅᐊᓇᓵ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᐧᓄ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᓄ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᐹᒋ ᓇᓄᑯᓯᒃ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ ᐅᒋᓵ ᐅᐧᐊᒃ

ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐊᔾᒋᒃ ᐱᒧᑦᐧᐊᒃ, ᒫᑲᑦ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᓇᓈᐧᐋᑲᑦᐧᐊᒃᑉ ᒋᔭ ᑲᔭ ᒥᒫᑦ ᒋ ᒋᔾᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᐋ ᐃᔅᓂᑲᑎᒃ, ᐅᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᔅ ᐊᐧᐋᓇᒋ "ᒫᔭᒐᑯᔅᒃ, ᒥᔾᔭᒃ, ᓇᒋᐧᑲᒃ, ᐱᔅᐧᐊᒃ, ᓈᐧᐋᐅᒫᑲᓇᒃ, ᓯᑯᔾᒃ, ᑲᒃ, ᐊᓂᑯᒫᔾᒃ ᓈᒃ ᑲ ᑲᔾᒋᐅᒃ ᐋ ᐧᑲᔾᐧᑲᔾᑯᑎᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᐧᐋᐸᔅᒃ ᔅᐹᔭᒋᔾᑎᑯᒃ ᑲ ᑖᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᐧᐋᐸᔾᐧᑲᒃ ᒥᔾᑲᒥᒃ ᑲ ᑖᒃ, ᐊᓯᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐊᑎᐧᑲᒃ ᑲ ᒥᔫᔅᔅᐅᒃ ᐅᑖᔾᐧᑲᓂᐧᐊᐧᐊ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᔅᐱᔅᓄ ᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐋᐧᑲᑎᓯᑦ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᒫᑦ ᑯᐸᑲᒃ ᐋᒫᒋ ᐧᐋᒋ ᐧᐃᐧᐅᒃᑉ

ᐃᓕᐧᐋᓇᑦ (ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᒋᓇᐧᐋᐅᒃ ᐅᔾᑯᑦ) ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᔅᔅᑎᒃᑉ ᒥᔅᐱᔅᓄ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᓱᒋᓯᑦ, ᐊᑎᒪ ᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐅᐧᐸᑲᓄ, ᐋᑎᒃ ᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᒥᔫᐧᐃᓈᑯᓯᓄ, ᑲᔭ ᒫᔭᒐᑯᔅᒃ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᔫᔾᐱᓯᑦᑉ ᐅᒥᒥᐧᐊ ᐧᐃᐧ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᔫᔾᐱᓯᑦ ᐋᑦᑕᔅᒃ ᐱᔭᓯᐧᐊᒃᑉ

ᓈᔾᒃ ᒋ ᒥᒫᑐᐊᐧᐊ ᒋᑦᔅᒪᓂᑐ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐅᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᔅᐊᐧᐋᐧᐋᒋ, ᑦᔅᔅ ᑲ ᐧᐃᑦᒫᑦᓇᑉ ᓇᒪᐧᐋᒃ ᐸᔭᒃ ᐅᒋ ᐊᐧᑲᐧᑎᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᔾᑲᒃᑉ

ᑦᔅᔅ ᓇᐧᐊᐅᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᓇᒋ ᒋᒋ ᐧᐃᑦᒫᑎᓇᑉ

ᓂᔅᑦᒪᑉ 1. ᓇᒫᒪᒃᑉ
2. ᐱᔭᓯᐧᐊᒃᑉ
3. ᒪᓇᑐᔅᒃ ᑲᔭᑉ
4. ᑲ ᐊᐸᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᓇᒋᑉ

ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐅᐧᐊᒃ ᓇᐧᐊᐅᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᓇᒋ ᐧᐃᔭᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒫᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐃᐅᐅᐧ; ᐋᑦᑕ ᑲᔭᐧᑦ

ᐋᔭᒋᑉᐋᑊ ᑲᔭ ᔮᔭᑉᐋᑊᓯ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑉᐊ ᐋᒋᑯᒪ ᒋᒋᑲᑉᐊ ᐊᓵᒥᑯᑉᐊᑊ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᑉᐋ ᒫᒥᓐᑲᑯᑉᐊᑊ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔭᐱᑊ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᔭ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒫᑯᑉᐊᑊ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐃᓐᓐᑉᐅ (ᐊᑉᐊᑲ ᒫᒪᑲ ᑉᐋᒋ ᓇᐋᓐᒥᑲᑉᐃᔭᑲ ᒫ ᓇᐸᐊᑉᑲᑊ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᒧᑉᐊᑉᑲᑊᓯ)

ᒋᑦᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫᑉᐃᓇ 10.

ᐋᒫᑦᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐃᓐᑑ ᐋ ᐋᔭᑉᒫᑉᐋᐃᑉᐋᑊᓯ

Gen. i. 31. "ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑉ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᑉᐋᑉᐋᐸᑦᒪ ᒥᓯᑉᐋ ᒫᑉᑲᓐᑉᐅ ᑲ ᐅᑦᒋᑦ, ᓈᑦᒋᑉᐸ ᒥᑉᓇ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᒥᑉᔭᑦᓐᐊᓯ"

ᐊᓄᑊ ᐊᓂᔭᓐᑉᐅ ᒫᑊ ᑲ ᐅᑦᒋᑦ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑉ ᒋ ᑲ ᐋᔭᒧᑦᒫᑦᑎᓇᑉᐊᑉᓯ

ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑉ ᐋᐱᑦᔭ ᐊᓯᑦᒋᑉᐊ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓇᑉᐅ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᑉᐸᑉᐅ ᑉᐋᔭᓐᑉᐅ ᑲ ᐅᑦᒋᑦᓯ ᐋᑯ ᔮᔭᑉᐅᑉᑲ ᑲᔭ ᑉᐋᑦᐊᑊᑯᒥᐋᑦ ᑉᐋᒋ ᒋ ᑲᑦᒋᑦ ᐃᓐᓐᑉᐅ ᒫᑊ ᒫᒥᑉᐅᓐᓐᒫᑦ ᑲᔭ ᒫᑊ ᒋᑦᑊᓐᓐᒫᑦ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑉᐊᓯ

ᓇᒪ ᒋᓐᑉᐋ ᐅᒋ ᐅᒪᒋᑉᑦᐃᓂᑉᐃᑉ ᓂᑦᑉᒪ ᐃᓐᓐᑉᐅ ᐋᒫᑦᒪᓯ ᒋ ᒥᓐᑉᑦᑉᐸ ᒧᔭᒪ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑉ, ᑲᔭ ᓈᑦᒋᑉᐸ ᒋ ᑦᒋᐊᑉᐅ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑉᐊᓯ

ᐊᓐᑉᒪ ᓈᑦᑊ ᐋ ᒥᑉᔭᑦᓐᑊ ᓂᒫᑉᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᑊ ᑲ ᒥᒫᑎᓐᑊ ᒥᑦᑎᑉᑲ ᐋ ᒥᓂᑦᑉᐃᓐᑊ ᒋ ᑎᓐᑉᑯ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑉᐊᓯ ᐃᑎᓇ ᓈᑦᒫᒪᑲ ᐹᑦᑦᑉᑊ ᒋ ᐃᑦᓂᑲᒪᑉᓯ

ᐋᑯ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᓪᐋᐸᑎᔭᑦ ᐋᑦᑕᒻ ᒥᓯᓪᐋ ᐊᓪᐋᓐᓪᐊ ᓵᔅ ᑳ ᐅᔪᐋᑯᐸᓇ, ᑲᔭ, "ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᓪᐃ ᐃᔪᓂᑳᑦᑕᑎᓐᒃ ᒋ ᑳ ᐃᔪᓂᑳᑦᑕᓪᐊᒃ," ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯᓯ ᒥᓇ ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯ, "ᒥᓯᓪᐊ ᓇᒪᓴᒃ, ᒪᓇᑐᔅᒃ, ᐱᔭᓯᓪᐊᒃ, ᐊᓪᐊᑳᓇᒃ ᑲᔭ ᓇᑐᓪᐋᒫᑳᓂᔅᒃ ᒋ ᒥᓐᑎᓇᓯ" "ᒋᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᑎᐹᓐᒫᓪᐊᒃᓯ" ᐋᑯ ᒫᑳ ᓂᔅᑕᒻ ᐃᓐᓐᓐᑳ ᑳ ᑎᐹᓐᑕᑳ ᒥᓯᓪᐋ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ ᐋᑦᑕᓪᑳᓂᓐᒃᓯ

ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᐃᑕᑳ ᐋᑦᑕᒻ, "ᒋ ᑳ ᒋ ᒥᒋᓇ ᐅᑦ ᒥᓂᔅ ᒥᔅᑎᑯᒃ ᓈᑦᑦᐃᒋᒃ ᐅᑕ ᓂᑦᑦᐃᒋᒋᑳᓂᒃ," ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓇᐋᓐᒪᓑ ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᐋᐸᑎᓯᓐᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐃᑕᑳ ᒫ ᒫᒥᔫᑳᒥᓐᒃ ᓂᑕᓪᐃᒋᒋᑳᓂᓐᑳᓇ (2 ᑕᓵᓗᓂᔭᓇ 3. 10.)

ᐋᑯ ᓪᐃᔭᐸᑦᑕᒪᒃ, ᐃᐃᓐᑐᒃ! ᐋᔅᐱᔅ ᒋ ᒥᔫᑯᓪᐋᑦ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᑦᑕᒻᓇ ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑦᓐᐊᓪᐋ ᐊᓪᐋᓐᓪᐊ ᒫ ᐅᑐᑦᒥᒪᑦ ᐋᑦᑕᒻᓇ ᑦᑦ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒧᓪᐊᒃ ᐱᔭᓯᓪᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐊᓇᒃ ᑯᑕᑳᒃ ᐊᓪᐋᓐᒋᓇ ᐋᑯ ᑳᓐᑦ ᒫᑳ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒫ ᐅᔪᐋᑦ ᐃᔅᑳᓪᐊ ᒫ ᓪᐃᒋᒥᑯᓐᒃᓇ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᑐᑕᓪᐋᑦ ᐋᑦᑕᒻ ᓈᔅᒃ ᓯᑳ ᒫ ᓂᐸᓐᒃᓇ ᒫᓪᑳᒃ ᒫᑳ ᐅᑎ ᓂᐸᓐ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓇᓪᒪᓐ ᐸᔭᑳᒃ ᐋᑦᑕᒻ ᐅᔅᐱᒫᑳᓐᓪᐊ ᐋᓐᓪᐊᒃ ᑳ ᐋᐸᒋᑕᓪᐋᑦ ᐃᔅᑳᓪᐊ ᑳ ᐅᔪᐋᑦᓇ ᓪᐃᐸᒃ ᐱᔭᑯᑦ ᐋᑦᑕᒻ ᑎᓪᐋᒃ ᒋ ᓪᐋᐸᒪᓐᓇ ᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᓐᑕᒻ ᑲᔭ ᓪᐃᔭ ᓪᐃᔭᓯᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐅᔅᑳᓂᒃ ᐋ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐅᔪᐋᑳᓂᓪᐃᓐᒃᓇ ᓈᔅᑦᓪᐸ ᒫᑳ ᒋ ᓴᒋᐋᓐᓇ ᐃᐹ ᒋ ᐃᔪᓂᑳᓯᓐᓪᐊᓇ

ᐋᑯ! ᑳ ᐸᑦᑕᒪᒃ ᒥᓯᓪᐋ ᒫᓪᑳᓐᓐ ᑳ ᐅᔪᑦᑦ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐᓇ

ᒥᓯ·ᐊ ᓈᔅᒡ ᒋ ᒥ·ᔅᔭᔅᐅ·ᐊ, ᒥᓯ·ᐊ ᑲᔅ ᑳ ᐊᔅᔭᒋᒡ ᐊ·ᐊᓐᒋ ᒥᐅᓐ ᒋ ᒥ·ᔅᔭᓗᒧ·ᐊᒡᓵ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗ·ᐊ ᐅᒋ ᑕ·ᑲᓐ ᐊᑯᓯ·ᐃᓐ, ᒥᓴᒪᓗᑕᒧ·ᐃᓐ ᑲᔅ ᒪᒋ·ᑖ·ᐃᓐᓵ

ᒋᔅᓴᒪᓂᐧ ᓂᑲ·ᑖᓯ (6) ᐧ ᒋᐅᑲ·ᐊ ᒋ ᑕᓐ ᑳ ᐅᐅᑖᑦ ᐊᔅᒋᓯᓵ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳᔅᒋᑦ ᒋ ᐊ·ᔅᔭᐅᓐ ᑲᔅ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔅ ᒥᓇ ᒫ·ᑲᓗᓐ ᐅᒋ ᐅᐅᑕᓐᓵ

ᐋᓐᒋᓚᒡ ᒋ ·ᐊᐸᑕ·ᒪᒡ ᐅᔅᔭᓗᓐ ᒥᓯ ᐊᔅᒋᓗᓐ ᑳ ᐅᐅᑖᓗᒡ ᒋᔅᓴᒪᓂᐧ·ᐊ, ᐊᔅᐱᔅ ᓯᒋᔅᔭᓯᒡ ᒫᑲ ᓯᑲ ᒋ ᓂᑲᒧᔅᐧ·ᐊ·ᐊᒡ ᒋᔅᓴᒪᓂᐧ·ᐊ ᐊ ᒋᑳᔅᔭᒋᒪᒡᓵ

ᒋᔅᔅ X, ᒋᔅᓴᒪᓂᐧ ᐅᑯᓯᔅ, ᒋ ᒥ·ᔅᔭᓗᑕᒪ, ·ᐊᔅ ᒋ ᔅᒋᐊᓐ ᐋᑦᒪ ᑲᔅ ᐃᐢᓵ

ᐋᑯ ·ᐃᑕᒪ·ᐃ ᑖᓐᑖ ·ᐊᒋ ᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᓗᑕᒪᓐ ᐅ ᐊᔅᒋ ᑳ ᐊᔅᔭᒧᑕᒪᓐ? ᒋᔅᓴᒪᓂᐧ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓐᐃᑲᓂᒡ ·ᐃᑖᑲᓂ·ᐃᐢᓵ

ᐋᑯ ᒫ! ·ᐃ ᐊᒋᑕᑕᓐ ᐧ ᒫ·ᑲᓗᓐ ᑳ ᐅᐅᑖᑦ ᒋᔅᓴᒪᓂᐧᓵ

1. ᐋ ·ᐊᒫᔅᔭᒡᓵ
2. ᐋ ᐸᑎᒡᓵ
3. ᑲᔅᑲ·ᐃᓐᔅᑲ (·ᐊᔅᑯ)ᓵ
4. ᒋᒋᑲᒥ (·ᐃᓂᐸᑲ)ᓵ
5. ᐋ ᐊᔅᒋ·ᐃᒡ ᑲᔅ ᐊᓐ ᒫ·ᑲᓐᐃ ᐊᔅᒋᒡ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐸᒋ ᓂᑖ·ᐃᒋᒡᓵ
7. ᐱᓯ·ᒪᒡ ᑲᔅ ᐊᒫᑯᔅᒡᓵ
8. ᐊᓐᒡ ᑳ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᒡ ᑲᔅ ᑳ ᐊᔅᔭᒋᒡᓵ

ᒋᔾᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫᑦᐃᓐ 11.

ᐅᔾᑲᒃ ᑳ ᐹᒋ ᑕᑦᑲᒃ ᒪᒋᑦᑖᑦᐃᓐᓯ

Rom. v. 12. "ᐹᔭᒃ ᐃᓗᓗᑦ ᓴᐊᒋ ᑕᑦᑳᓂᓗᒃ ᒪᒋᑦᑖᑦᐃᓂᓗᑦ ᐅᑕ ᐊᔾᒋᒃᓯ"

ᐋᑖᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐃᐹ ᓈᔾᑖᑦᐹ ᒋ ᒥᑦᔭᓗᒧᑦᐊᒃᓯ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐃᑎᓐ (ᐹᕐᕌᔾ) ᓂᑖᑦᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒃ ᒋ ᒥᔪᐋᔭᒥᐃᑦᐊᒃᓯ ᒧᔭ ᒋ ᑦᐋᑦᐃᒫᑦᐊᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᐅᒋ ᒋᑳᒥᑦᐊᒃ; ᒥᑯ ᒧᔭ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒧᑦᒪᒃ ᑳ ᐃᔭᐱᔭ ᒫᒥᔪᑳᑯᒃ ᒋᔭᒪᓂᑦᐊᓯ ᓂᔭᓂᑯᑦᓐ ᒋ ᐹᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᑦᐊᒃ ᒋᔭᒪᓂᑦ ᐊ, ᓈᔾᑖᑦᐹ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᒥᑦᔭᓗᑦᒪᒃ ᐱᐋᑦᑖᑦᐋᑦᑖᑦᐊ, ᑦᐋᔾ ᑖᐹ ᐅᒋ ᑯᔾᑦᐊᒃᓯ

ᐹᔭᒃ ᒫᑲ ᒫᑦᑲᓗᑦ ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯᑦᐊᒃ ᒋᔭᒪᓂᑦᐊ ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᑦᑦᐊᓯ ᓇᐋᑦ ᒋᔾᑦᐊᒃ ᓂᑖᑦᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒃ ᒋ ᒋᒥᓯᑦ ᒥᔾᑎᒃ ᓈᔾᒃ ᐋ ᒥᑦᔭᕐᒃ ᒥᓂᔾᔭ ᐋ ᒋᑲᒧᒃᓯ ᐋᓗᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᑦ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᒃ ᐋᑖᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐃᐹ ᒋᔾᒪᓂᑦᐊ, "ᔭᓗᑦᐹ ᐋᑳᑦᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᒥᒋᓇᑦᐊᑦ ᒥᓂᔾᔭ ᐊᓇ ᒥᔾᑎᒃ, ᑦᐋᔾ ᐅᒋ ᒥᒋᔭᑦᑳ ᒫᔾᒋᓈᔾᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᓂᐱᓇᑦᐊᑦᓯ" ᐋᑖᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐃᐹ ᒋ ᒥᑦᔭᓗᑦᒪᒃ ᐋ ᑖᑦᐹᑦᐋᒃ ᒋᔾᒪᓂᑦᐊᓯ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᔭ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑖᓗᑦᒪᒃ ᒫ ᒥᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒥᓂᔾᔭᓯ

ᓱᔾᔭ ᒐᒋ ᒋᔾᒫᓗᒪᑦᐊᑦ ᐊᓐ ᒪᒋ ᐋᓐᒋᑦ, ᓵᑖᓐ ᑳ ᐃᔾᓂᑲᓱᑦ, ᓈᔾᒃ ᐋ ᑦᐋᑲᑖᑦ ᒋᔾᒪᓂᑦᐊ, ᐋᑖᒪ ᐃᐹ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓱᒃᓯ ᓱᑲ ᒋ ᐃᑖᓗᑦᒪ ᒫ ᑦᐃ ᐅᑦᑦᐋᑦ ᐋᑖᒪ

ᑲᔭ ᐃᐢ ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᐱᔅᒋᐋᐅᒃ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑦᐊ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑳ ᒫ ᐃᔅᐸᐅᐅᒃ ᒪᒋᔅᑯᑦᒫᒃ ᒫ ᐃᑦᐅᒧᐅᒃ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐧᐃ′ ᐋ ᐃᑦᐅᒧᑦ, ᐋ ᐃᑦᐅᑦᑲᓐ

ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᐅᑦᑲ ᓴᑦᓇ: ᓂ ᑳ ᐃᑕᐧᐊᒃ ᒫ! ᒫ ᒥᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒥᓂᓐ ᐋᑯ ᐊᒋᓈᐱᑯᒃ ᑳ ᐃᒋᓈᑯᐃᑯᑦ ᐱᑦᒪ, ᐹᔅᒫᑦ ᓂᑦᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᐅᓐ ᐃᐢ ᐋᐅᐧᐊᐧᑲᐧ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᒪᑦ ᐋ ᐹᔭᑯᐅᒃ ᐹᓐᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒥᔅᑎᐧᑲᓐ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᑦ "ᒫᐧᑳᓇ ᒪ! ᐧᐋᒃ ᐋᑳ ᒥᒋᔭᓇ ᐅ ᒥᓂᔅ"? ᐊᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ ᐃᐢᑦ, "ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᓂ ᑳ ᒥᒋᓇ ᐧᐋᔅ," ᐋᑳᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᒥᒋᓂᐧᐊᐧ ᐅ, ᒥᓂᔅ, ᓇᒋ ᐃᑎᑲᐧᐃᓈᓇ, "ᒥᒋᐧᑳᐧᑲ ᒪᑲ ᒫᔅᒋᓈᔅ ᒋ ᑳ ᓂᐱᓇᐧᐊᐧ," ᒋ ᐹᐧ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑦᐊ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ ᐊᒋᓈᐱᐧᑲ, "ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᓂᐱᓇᐧᐊᐧ; ᐊᑎᑦ ᒋ ᑳ ᑲᒫᔅᒫᐹᐧᓇᐧᐊᐧ ᒫᐧᑳᓇ ᒥᒋᔭᐧᑲ" ᐋᑯ ᐃᑦᑦ ᑳᓇᐧᐋᐸᑦᑲ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒥᓂᔅ, ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑦᑲ ᐋᐧᐱᔅ ᒥᔫᓇᐧᑳᓂᐅᒃ, ᒧᔅᒋᓇᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᐧᐋᑎᓇᒃ ᐸᔅᒃ, ᐋᔅᒫᒪᑦ ᑲᔭ ᐋᑦᒪ, ᒫᒋᐅᒃᓵ

ᓇᔅᒋᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒪᒋᑦᑕᐧᒪᒃ ᐋᑳᐧᐋᒃ ᐱᔅᒋᐋᒃ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑦᐊ, "ᐋᑳ ᒥᒋᒃ ᐊᓇ ᒥᓂᔅ," ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᒃᓵ ᐋᐧᐅᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᑳ ᐊᓂᔭᐅᐧᐅᐧ ᐅᓴᒃᑲ ᐹᒋᔅᑯᒃ ᒪᒋᐧᑦᐧᐃᓂᐅᐧᓵ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓴᒋᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑦᐊᓵ

ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᐃᑳᓇ ᐅᔭᐅᐧᐅᐧ ᐱᐋᑦᐧᐋᒃ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑦᐊ ᐋ ᒫᐧᑦ ᐋᔭᒥᐅᒃ ᓂᑦᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒃ, ᓇᔅᒋᐧᐹ ᒋ ᑯᔅᒋᒋᐧᐊᒃ, ᓇᑦᐋᐧᑯᔅᒧᒃ ᒥᔅᑎᑯᒃᓵ ᒥᑯ ᐋᑳᐧᐱᒃ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᒋᓵᒪᐧ-

ᓂᑦᐊ, ᑦᐊᓴ ᒥᓯᑦᐊ ᒫᑦᑲᓗᑦ ᑦᐊᐸᑦᒥᓗᓐᓵ ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᑦ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦ, "ᐋᑦᒪ ᑦᓇᑦᑦ ᐋᑦᔭᓇ"? ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐃᓇ ᒧᕝᑲᒃ ᐱᐊᑦᒥ ᓈᑦᑦᒃᓵ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐋᑎᑯᒃ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦᐊ "ᒃᒥ ᐋ ᒥᒥᓇ ᐊᓇ ᒥᓂᖅ, 'ᐊᑲ ᒥᒥᒃ,' ᑲ ᐃᑎᑦᓇ"? ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᑦ ᐋᑦᒪ "ᐋᑦᐊᒃ ᐃᓴᑦᑲᓐ ᑲ ᐃᕐᑦ ᒫ ᒥᒥᑦᐊᒃᓵ" ᐋᑯ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐃᓇ, "ᑦᓇ ᑲ ᐃᑎᔭᓇ"? ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᑦ ᑦᐃᑦ ᐃᓇ, "ᐊᒥᓇᐱᒃ ᑲ ᐃᕐᑦ ᑦᐊᒥ ᒥᒥᑦᐊᒃᓵ"

ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦ ᒫᒃ ᓇᓴᑦᑦ ᒥ ᒥᕐᑦᐊᐃᑯ ᐊᒥᓇᐱᑦᑲ, ᑲᓇᑦ ᒫᒃ ᒧᖅ ᑲᒥᑦ ᒫ ᓇᓇᑲᒥᐊᑲᓂᑦᐃᓇᓗᒃᓵ ᐋᑦᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐃᓇ ᑦᐃᑦ ᐋᑦᑲᑦᑦ, "ᑭᔭᓇᑦ ᒥ ᑲ ᓂᐱᓇᑦᐊᒃ"; "ᐊᓴᒥᒃ ᓇᒥ ᐅᒥ ᐅᕐᑦᓇ ᒥᔭᑦᐊᑦᐊ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐋᑯ ᒫ ᐃᕐᓇᑦᑲᒃᓵ"

ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒥ ᓇᐋᓇᒪᒃ ᒫ ᑦᓇᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒥᓇ ᓂᑦᑦᐃᒥᒥᑲᓂᒃ, ᑲ ᐃᑎᖅᑦᐋᑦ ᐋᓇᒥᓇ ᐃᓴᑯᑦᑦᐃᕐᒪᑲᓂᓇᒃᓵ ᐋ (ᑯᓇᒥᓇᒃ ᒫ ᓇᑦᐋᔭᑦᐃᑎᖅᑦᐋᓇᒃᓵ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐃᓴᑦᑲᑦᒥᒃ ᐋᑯᑦ ᒧᖅ ᑲ ᓂᑦᐸᑦᐃᑦ ᐊᓇ ᐋᓇᒥᓇ ᐊᓂᔭ ᕐᒪᑲᓂᓇᒃᓵ ᐋ (ᑯᓇᒃ ᒫ ᐊᑲ ᒥᓇ ᒥ ᐸᒥᐱᑦᒫᓇᒃᓵ

ᒋᓴᒥᓄᐊᒫᒫᑦᐃᓇ 12.

ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᐋ ᐋᔭᑦᒫᑦᐊᐃᑦᐊᓗᒃᓵ

1 Jno. iv. 14. ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦ ᒥ ᐃᑎᖅᑦᐋᒃ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᒫ ᐱᒫᒥᐊᓇᒃ ᐊᓴᒥᒃ ᐋᑦᑦᓇᒃᓵ

ᓚᒫ ᑭ ᒥᒋᔭᐊᓯᓇᐊᓄ ᐹᑦᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐃᐢ ᐋ ᑭ ᐊᐊᔭᐃᑎᖅᐊᑲᓂᐃᒃ ᓂᑦᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒃ ᐅᒋ? ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐃᖅᐱᕐ ᒥᐊᔭᓗᑦᑲᓇ ᐊᐊᔭᐃᑎᒥᒃ ᓂᑦᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒃᓵ ᓈᓴᑦᐸ ᑭ ᒥᒫᓇ ᐋ ᓂᑦᐃᒋᒃ ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᐋᐃᒥᐃᐊᒃ ᐊᐋ ᓂᑦᐃᒋᑦᑲᓂᐃᒃ ᒫᑲᓇᐃᓵ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐊᐃᐸ ᓂᑦᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒃ ᒥᑯ ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᒥᔪᓈᑯᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓂᖅ ᑭ ᑦᑲᓇᓵ

ᓈᓴᑦᐸ ᐋᔭᒃ ᐃᑦᔭᑦᑲᓂᔭᐅᒃ ᐊᓄᒃ ᐹᑦᒪᓵ ᓇᒪᐃᔭᒃ ᐅᒋ ᑭ ᐋᔭᐅᒃ ᒫᑲᔭᐅᒃ ᐹᑦᒃ ᑲ ᒧᓇᐃᒫᒃ ᒫ ᓂᑦᐃᒋᒋᑦᑲᓂᐃᒃ ᒥᑦᑎᑯᒃᓵ ᐋᖅᐱᖅ ᑭ ᐊᔭᐃᑎᖅᐅᑦ ᐋᑦᒪ ᓂᔭᓂᑯᑲᓇ ᑭ ᐋᑯᓯᐅᒃ ᐊᐃᔭᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᐅᖅᑎᑲᓇᐱᐃᔭ ᑭ ᐊᐃᐱᐊᐋᔭᔭᐅᐊ, ᒫᒃ ᓈᖅᒃ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᑭᖅᐃᐃᔭᐅᐃᑦᓵ

ᐃᐢ ᑲᔭ ᔭᐊᒃ ᑭ ᒫᐊᑲᔭᑦᒪ ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᐅᑭᑯᐊᐅᓵ ᒥᖅᓄᑲ! ᖃ ᑭ ᑭᑎᒥᐃᓯᐊᒫ ᐋᑦᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐃᐢ! ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐱᒋᒋᐊᐋᐊᑯᐸᓇ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦᐊ ᒧᖅ ᑲᑭᒃ ᐸ ᑭ ᒥᔭᔭᒧᐊᒃᓵ

ᐋᑦᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐃᐢ ᑭ ᑭᖅᒫᔭᑦᒪᒃ ᒫᖅᑭᓇᖅ ᒫᑲ ᒫ ᓂᐱᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑦᐊᐊᐋᒋᒋᒥᐊᐊᓵ ᖃᓇ ᑭ ᐊᑦᒪᐊᑯᐊᒃ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦᐊ ᐊᖅᑭᒃ ᑲ ᐅᑭ ᐅᒋᑦᑲᓂᐃᔭᒃ ᐊᔭᐊᐊᓵ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᒫᖅᑭᓇᖅ ᒫ ᐊᖅᑭᔭᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔭᐊᑲ ᑭ ᑭᖅᓇᑦᔭᑦᑲᓇ ᑯᑦᒃ ᒫᑲᓇ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᐅ, ᖃᖅ ᐅᑦ, ᐋ ᐅᒪᑭᑦᐊᐃᓂᒃᓵ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᖃᐸᔭᑦᒪᒃ ᒫ ᒫᒥᒥᒫᒃ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦᐊ ᒧᖅᒪ

ᒃ ᑭ ᑎᒃ ᐅᔾᑲᒃ; ᒥᑯ ᑦᐃᔭᑦᐊᑦ ᐋ ᐃᑖᓗᒐᒃ ᑭ ᑦᐃ ᑎᑦᐊᒃ ᔮᑎᔅ ᐋᒃ ᓄᓴᒻ ᒫᓇ ᐅᑭ ᑦᐃ ᑎᒃᓯ ᓇᓈᓇᑭᒻ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᒪᑭᑦᑖᑦᐊᒃᓯ

ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᐋᑖᓗᒐᒃ ᓵᑖᓇ ᑭ ᓇᐃᒃᑲᒃᓂᑦᐃᓗᒫ ᑦᐃᔭᓗᑦᐊ ᐋᑯ ᒫ ᑖᓗᒃ ᐅᑦᐊᒫᑯᓗᑦᐊ ᐋ ᐃᑖᑦ; ᑦᐋᓴ ᑭ ᑭᔾᒫᓗᒐᒻ ᐊᑦᐋᓗᑦᐊ ᐋ ᐅᒪᑭᑦᑖᑦᐃᓂᓗᒃ ᒫ ᐊᒃ ᑭ ᑦᐃᑭᒪᓗᒃ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦᐊ ᑭᑭᑮᔪᑯᒃᓯ ᒫ ᓇᑖᓗᑦᑲᓂᓗᓇ ᒪᒃ ᒪᑭᔾᑯᑖᒃ ᒫ ᐃᑦᑕᑦᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᑦᐃᔭᑦᐊᓇ ᒃᔭ ᐅᑦᐊᑦᐋᔪᑦᔪᒥᑦᐊᑦᐊ ᐋᒃ ᐅᑭ ᑭᑎᒪᒫᓗᓗᒃᓯ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦᐊᓯ

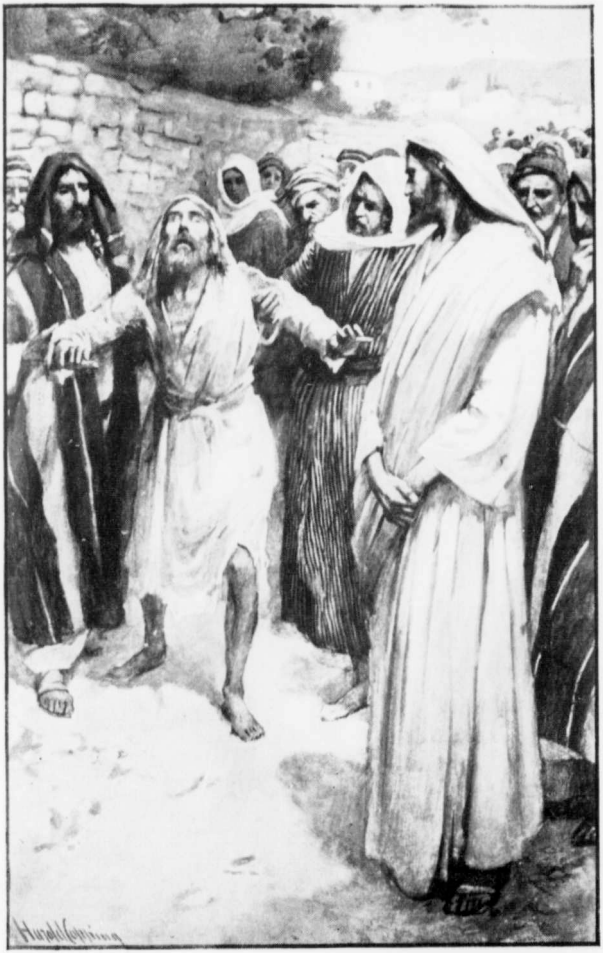
ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦ ᓈᔾᔪᒃ ᐋ ᑭᖅᑦᐋᑎᓯᑦ ᑭ ᑭᔾᒫᓗᑖᑯᑕᓇ ᐊᑕ ᒫ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ᐱᒪᑭᐅᓗᒃᓯ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑖᑖᑯᐸᓇ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᓈᔾᔪᒃᑲᒃ, "ᐋᑖᒻ ᒃᔭ ᐃᓇ ᒃᔭ ᒥᓯᑦᐋ ᐅᑦᐊᑦᐋᔪᑦᔪᒥᑦᐋᑦᐊ ᒪᑭᔾᑯᑖᒃ ᒃᑕ ᐃᔾᐸᓗᑦᐊᒃ ᒪᑭᑦᑖᑦᐃᓂᓗᓇ ᐅᑭ, ᒥᑯ ᒃᔭᑦᐸ ᑭᔭ ᒥᔾᑯᒃ ᓂᐱᔭᓇ ᓇᒪ ᒃᑕ ᐃᔾᐸᓗᑦᐊᒃᓯ ᓂᑯᔾᑖᒃ ᒃ ᓴᑭᐃᑖᓇ! ᑭᔭ ᑭ ᒃ ᐃᑎᖅᐅᑎᓇᓯ ᑭ ᒃ ᑦᐃᔭᓇ, ᑦᔾᑭᒃ ᑭ ᒃ ᓇᑐᐃᓗᓗᑦᐃᓇ, ᑭ ᒃ ᓈᓇᐃᑐᑦᐃᓇ, ᐋᑯ ᒫ ᓂᐳᔾᑦᒪᑦᐊᑦᑕᓇ ᐋᑖᒻ ᒃᔭ ᐅᑦᐊᑦᐋᔪᔪᒪᓇ" "ᐊ! ᓂ ᒃ ᐃᑐᑖᓇ ᒫᒃ," ᑭ ᐃᓗᑦᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ, "ᒥᓯᑦᐋ ᐋ ᐃᔪ ᓇᑦᑦᐋᓗᒥᔭᓇ ᓂ ᒃ ᑐᑖᓇ, ᑦᐋᓴ ᒫ ᑖᑦᐸᑖᑖᓇ ᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᑦᔭᓗᑦᑕᒫᓇᓯ"

ᐋᑯ ᒃ ᓇᔾᑯᒧᑦ ᒫ ᓂᐳᔾᑦᒪᑦᐋᑦ ᐋᑖᒻ, ᐃᓇ, ᒃᔭ ᐅᑦᐊᑦᐋᔪᔪᒥᓗᑦᐊᓯ ᔾᒃ ᑭ ᓴᑭᐃᑯᓈᓈᔾᑎᒃ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑦ ᒃ ᐸᑭᑎᓈᑦ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᓈᔾᔪᒃ ᒃ ᓴᑭᐋᑦ! ᔾᒃ ᓱᒃ ᒐᑭ ᑦᐃ

ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑯᓈᓇᔅᑎᑲ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᒪᓐ ᑲ ᓇᑲᑕᒃ ᒋᒋᒦᕐᑯᓗᓐ ᑲ ᐊᖑᔭᓗᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑦᐊᓇᒋᓕᒪ ᑲ ᐊᓯᓯᓗᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑖᐃᔭ ᑲ ᓴᒋᐊᑦ ᒫ ᐹᒋ ᒋᒋᔅᑲᒃ ᐊᔭᓗᓐ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᓂᐳᔅᑕᒫᒫᑦᓵ

ᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᓗᑕᓇᐊᓐ ᐊᑑ ᐊᑦᐃᔭᒃ ᐊᓇᒪ ᐅᑦᐊᐊᑦᑐᒪ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐊᑦᑐᒋᓗᓐᐊᓵ ᒋᔭᓇᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐊᑦᒋ ᒋ ᐹᒋᓂᐱᑦ ᒋᔅᔅᓵ ᓇᔅᑖᐊᓇᓐ ᑲᔭ ᒪᒋᔅᑯᑖᒃ ᒋ ᐸ ᐃᔅᐸᓗᓇᓐ ᐊᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓇᔅᑯᒧᑯᐸᓇ ᒋᔅᔅ ᒫ ᓂᐳᔅᑕᒫᑕᒃᓵ ᑖᐊᐸ ᒋ ᑲ ᒫᒋᐊᑖᓇᓐ ᑲ ᐅᑖᐃᒪᐃᑦ ᑲᔭ ᒋᔅᔅ ᑲ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᒪᐃᑦ ᐊᑦ ᒋ ᐃ ᒥᓇᒋᐃᑕᓐᑲᒃᓵ ᐊᑯ ᒫᒃ ᐃᒋᐊᑕᓐᐊᓇᒋ ᐊᓇᒋᓕᒃ ᐊᑦ ᒫᒥᒋᒪᒃ ᒋᖅᒪᓂᑦᐊ, ᐊᑦ ᐃᔭᒃ: “ᒋ ᓇᓇᔅᑯᒥᑎᓇᓇ ᓄᑖᐃᓇᓇ ᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᕐᐃᑕᐊᑦᑕᐃᔭᒃᒃ ᐊᑦ ᒥᓕᔭᒃᒃ ᒋ ᐹᔭᓂᖅᓇᓇ” “ᒋ ᓇᓇᔅᑯᒥᑎᓇᓇ ᐊᑯᓯᓯᒪᐃᔭᓇ ᐊᑦ ᒋ ᓇᑦᐊᐸᒥᔭᒃᒃ ᒫᒃ ᒫᒋᐸᓕᑦᔭᓇ ᒋ ᒥᑦᑯ ᑲᔭ ᒫᒃ ᓂᐳᔅᑕᒪᐃᔭᒃᒃ ᓇᔅᒃ ᐊᖅᐱᔅ ᓴᒋᐃᔭᒃᓵ”

ᐅᑖᐃᒪᓐ ᓇᐃᔅ ᒋ ᐊᕐᕕᓇᐊᓯᓐ ᐊᒧᔭ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑎᔅᐊᑦ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᐅᑕ ᒫᒃ ᐹᒋ ᐃᐃᓕᐃᓕᒃᒃ ᐊᔅᒋᒃᓵ ᒫᒃᑲᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐅᑎ ᐊᕐᕕᓇᐊᓯ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᒪᓐ ᒋᒋᒦᕐᑯᒃ, ᒧᖅ ᒋ ᒋᔅᒋᓯᓐ ᑲ ᐃᕐ ᓇᔅᑯᒧᑦ, ᒥᑯ ᐹᖅ ᓇᐊᓕᑕᒥᓕᒃᒃ ᐅᑖᐃᔭ ᒫᒃ ᐹᒋ ᓄᑯᓯᑦ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ, ᐊᑯᐃᔭᒃ ᐱᔭᒋᖅᑖᑦᓵ



ᐋᒃ ᑲ ᐧᐊᐸᑦᑐ ᐹᑎᒥᓴᓴ ᑲ ᐹᒋ ᓈᑦᑦ ᒋᓴᓴᓵ

ᒪᓂᐧᑦ ᒪᑦ 10. 46–52.

ᒋᔾᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫᑦᐃᓐ 13.

ᑲ ᒥᔪᑦᑦ ᐅᔾᒋᓂᒋᔾᑲᓐ ᒫᓇ ᐋ ᐋᔭᑦᒪᑦᐊᐃᑦᐋᑦᕐ

Lu. i. 26-55.

1 Tim. i. 15. "ᒋᔾᔾ ᐯ ᒋ ᐹᒋᑐᑦᑐᓐ ᐅᑦᑐ ᐊᔾᒋᒃ ᒫ ᐱᒫᒋᐋᑦ ᐅᒪᒋᑦᑦᐊᕐ"

ᒋᓕᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᑦᐃᑦᒪᑦᐊᓐ ᓂᔾᑦᒪᒪ ᒋ ᓂᒋᐃᑯᓇᑦᐊ ᐋᑦᑦᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐃᐢ ᐋᔾᑯ ᐹᑎᒫ ᒫ ᐹᒋᑎᓕᑦᐋᑦ ᐅᑯᓯᔾᔪ ᒫ ᓂᐳᔾᑦᒫᑯᓗᔾᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᑦᑦᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐃᐢ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓵᒋᐋᑦᐊᒃ ᒋᓕᒪᓂᑐᑦᐊ, ᑦᐋᔪ ᓕᔭ ᑲ ᐱᔾᒋᑲᑯᒃ ᒪᒋᑦᑦᐃᓂᓗᒃᑭ ᐸ ᒋ ᐋ ᑲᔾᒋᑦᑐ ᒫᑲ ᒋᓕᒪᓂᑐ ᒫ ᒥᔪᑦᑦᐋᑦᑦ? ᐋᐋ, ᑲᔭᑦᐸ! ᑦᐋᔪ ᑦᑦ ᐸᔭᒋ ᐋᒫᑲ ᒋᒋᒋᔪᑯᒃ; ᐋᓗᑦᐊᑦᑲᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐹᒋ ᐱᒋᑲᑯᒃ ᐸ ᒥᔪᑦᑦᐋᐃᑯᑦᐊᒃᑭ ᓂᑦ ᐊᑦᐋᔪᔪᒪ, ᒋ ᒋᔾᒫᓗᑦᓇ ᒥᓯᑦᐋ ᐋ ᐅᒪᒋᑦᑦᐃᓂᔭᑲ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᑲᔾᒋᑦᑐ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᒥᔪᑦᑦᐊᐃᑦᑲ ᐅ ᐱᔭᒋ ᐋᒫᑲ ᐅᒋᑭ ᒥᔪᑦᑦᐊᐃᑦᑲ ᒋᓕᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᐸᔭᒋ ᐋᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑲ ᓇᑐᑦᐃᒋᒫᓇᓐ ᓵᑦᓇ ᒪᒋᔾᑯᑦᒫᒃᑭ

ᐋᐃ ᑲᒫ ᑦᐃᑦ ᒫᑲ ᒫ ᐊᑲ ᓱᑲ ᓇᑐᑦᒪᑦᐊᑦ ᒋᓕᒪᓂᑐ ᒫ ᒥᓗᔾᔭ ᐅᐹᔭᒋ ᐋᒫᑦᑦᑲᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐃᔾ: "ᐅ! ᒋᓕᒪᓂᑐ ᐹᒋ ᒥᓗ ᒋ ᐹᔭᒋ ᐋᒫᑦᑲ ᒫ ᒥᔪᑦᑦᐊᐃᑦᕐ"

ᐋᑦᑦᒪ ᓇᔾᑦᑦ ᒋ ᒥᒫᑎᓗᐊ ᐅᑦᐊᑦᐋᔪᔪᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐅᔾᔪᒥᔾᔪ, ᑲᔭ ᑦᐃᔭᑦᐊᑦ ᓇᔾᔪ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᒥᒫᑎᓗᔾᔪ ᐅᑦ

 ᑲᑦ ᒥᓇᓱᑦ ᐅᔾᒋᓂᒋᔅᑲᓄ ᒪᕆ ᑯ ᑯᔭᒫᑯᐃᑯᑦᑉ

ᐊᑯᕐᕐᒥᑯᐊᑯ, ᒫᒃ ᒥᓯᑦᔭᑲᒥᒃ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᑯᐃᑦᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᑯᒃ ᑯ ᑯᑲ ᒋ ᐊᒋᒪᑲᓂᐃᒃ ᑯᔅᐱᕐ ᒥᒫᑎᒃᑉ

ᑯᑦᒪᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐃᑯ ᑯᑲ ᑦᒪᑎᓯᒃ, ᓇᐃᔅ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓇᑦ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᓈᖅ ᑲ ᒫᒥᒫᑎᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᑯᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ, ᑯᑯ ᑯᑦᑦ ᒋᔅᓗᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓱᔅ: "ᑯᑯ ᓂᑯᔅᓗ! ᑲ ᓵᒋᐃᑦᓇ, ᑦᔅ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓗᒃ ᒫ ᓈᑦᒪᓇ ᐊᔅᒋᑉ" ᒥᑯ ᒋᔅᓗᓂᑐ ᒋ ᓇᑦᑯᓗᒪᒃ ᒫ ᐅᔅᑲᑯᕐᕐᒥᑯᓗᒃ ᓂᔅᑦᒪᑉ, ᑦᑯᔅ ᐅᔅᑲᑯᕐᕐᒥᑯᐊᑯ ᒥᓱᑯ ᐃᓗᓗᓇ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ ᑦᑯᔅᑎᓱᓗᒃ ᐃᔅᑲᑯᐊᑯ, ᑯᓗᑦᑯᓇᑲ ᑲ ᒥᔭᑦ ᒋᔅᓗᓂᑐ ᒫ ᑯᔭᑦᑯᓗᒃᑉ ᒪᕆ ᒋ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᓱᓗᒃᑉ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᔭ ᒥᓇ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐅᒋ ᑦᓗᑦᐊ ᐅᑦᐊᑦᑯᕐᕐᒪᑉ ᓇᔅᑦᑦ ᒋ ᒥᓇᑦᑦᒃ ᒪᕆ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐊᑦᒃ ᒋᔅᓗᓂᑐᑦᐊᑉ ᒋᔅᓗᓂᑐᑦᐊ ᐅ ᑦᔭᒋ ᑯᒫᑲᓗᑦᐊ ᒋ ᐱᒋᔅᑲᑯᓗᑦᐊ ᑦᐊᒫᑲ ᐅᒋ ᒋᔅᑦᓗᒧᑦ ᑲᔭ ᑦᐊᒋ ᒋ ᓵᔅᐱᓱᑦᑉ

ᑦᔭᑦᑲᒃᒃ ᑦᐊ ᒋᕐᕐᑲᓗᒃ ᐊᓇᒋᓇ ᒋ ᑦᒋ ᐅᑎᑎᑯ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᑦᐃᔭᑦᒪᑦ ᐅᐃᔭ ᓇᔅᑦ ᑯ ᑦᐊᒋᓱᓗᒃ ᐊᓇᒋᓇ ᓇᔅᑦᑦ ᒋ ᑯᔅᑦᒋᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐊᑦᑲᑎᑯᑦ: "ᑯᑲᑦᐃᔭ ᑯᔅᑦᒋ ᒪᕆ! ᒋᔅᓗᓂᑐ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐃᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᑲ ᒥᓗᒃ ᐊᑦᑯᕐᕐᓂᑉ ᒋᔅᓗᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓱᔅ ᑲᑦ ᑦᐃᑦᐃᒃᑉ ᒋᔅᔅ ᒋ ᑲ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᑦᒃᑉ ᑲᑦ ᑦᒋ ᐱᒪᒋᐊᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐃᐃᓗᒪ ᒫ ᑦᑲ ᒋ ᔭᓗᑦᐃᐃᑯᓗᒃ ᒫᑦᓇᑉ"

ᒪᕆ ᒫᑲ ᓇᔅᑦᑦ ᒋ ᑯᔅᑯᑦᐊᒃᑉ ᑦᑯ! ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦᐃᑦᓇᓗᑦᑯᓇᓇ ᓂᔭ ᒫ ᐅᑦᐊᑦᕐᕐᕐᒥᔭᓇ ᑦᑦᓗᒋᒫᑦ ᒋᔅᔅ! ᒋ ᐃᑦᓗᑦᒪᑉ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑲ ᒋᑦᓗᓗᒃ ᐊᓇᒋᓇ ᒋᒋᒋᕐᑯᒃ ᓇᔅᑦ

ᐋ ᒥᔪᑦᑲᓂᓗᖅ ᓂᑲᒧ·ᐃᓂᓗᓐ ᒫᖅ ᑭ ᓂᑲᒧ ᐋ ᒪᒥᒋᒪᑦ ᑭᖅᓴᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᑳ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᑭᖅᓵᐋᑦᑯᑦᔪ ᐅᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑦᐊᒪ "ᓂᑦ ᐊᒡᑳ ᒫᒥᒋᒪᓐ ᑳ ᑎᑦᓗᒋᒡᓗᖅ ᑲᔭ ᓂᑦ ᐋᒡᑳ ᒧᒋᒡᓗᑦᒪ ᑭᖅᓴᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᓂ ᐱᒪᒋᐃ·ᐋᓯᒪ ᐅᒋᔪ"

"ᓂ ᐱᒪᒋᐃ·ᐋᓯᒪ," ᐃᑦᓐ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ, ·ᐋᓴ ᒋ ᒋᖅᒡᓗᑦᒪ ·ᐃᔭ ᒡ ᐱᒪᒋᐃᑯᑦ ᒪᒋᖅᑯᒡᑳ ᐅᒋᔪ

ᒋᖅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒡᒡᐃᓐ 14.

ᑭᓴᕐ ᑳ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐃᑦ ᐋ ᐋᔭ·ᒪ·ᐋᐃ·ᐋᒡᔪ

Lu. ii. 1-7.

Lu. ii. 7. "ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐃᓗᖅ ᒫᖅ ᐅ ᓃᖅᑕᒧᑦᓗᓐ ᑲᔭ ·ᐃᔭ·ᐋᒋᓐᑦ, ᐹᒥᕐᒋᒪᑦ ᒪᑲ ᐊ·ᐋᑲᓂᑲᒥᑯᒡᔪ"

ᒫᖅ ᒋ ᐅᓐᐹᒧ, ᒍᓯᐸ ᒋ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᓯᓗ·ᐊ; ᒋ ᒥᔪᑦᑕᓗ·ᐊ ᑲᔭ ᓐᖅᑦ·ᐹ ᒋ ᓐᓇᐋ·ᐃᑳᑯᔪ

ᐋᒧᔭ ᐅᒋ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐃᓗᖅ ᒫᖅ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ, ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪ·ᐊ ᓐᖅ ᑳ ᒋᖅᑎᓯᓗᖅ ᒋ ᐃᑎᖅ·ᐋᓗᐹᑦᑯᐸᓐ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᐊ·ᐋ-ᓗ·ᐊ ᐅᒋᒫ·ᐃ·ᐃᓂᖅ ᐋᑦᓗᖅ ᐅᑦᐃᑦ·ᐃᓂᓗᓐ·ᐊ ᒫ ᓇᓐᑕ-ᒥᓗᖅ ᒫ ᒪᓯᓇ·ᐋᑲᓂ·ᐃᓗᖅᔪ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑳ ᒫᖅ ᑲᔭ ᒍᓯᐸ ᑳ ᓐᑕᖅ ᑲᔭ·ᐹ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑦᐃᑦ·ᐃᓂ·ᐊᓐ, ᐱᑦᓕᐋᒪ ᒫ ᒪᓯᓇ·ᐋᑲᓂ·ᐃᖅᔪ ᓄ·ᐊᖅ ᒋ ᐱᒫᓗᓐᔪ ·ᐋᑎᑕᖅ ᒫᑳ ᒫ·ᑳᖅ ᒋ ᑎᐱᖅᑳᓐ: "ᑕᓇᑕ ᒫ ᑳ ᒫ ᒋ ᓂᐹᖅ! ᐋᑕ ᒋ ᓇᑕ·ᒪᖅ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᓐ ·ᐋᖅᑳᓗᑲᓂᓗᓐ ᑳ ᒋ ᑕᓂ·ᐃᓗᖅᔪ

ᑭ ᐃᑦᐅᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑖᐸᓗᑦᒥᓗᑦ, “ᓇᒫ ᓂ ᑳ ᑭ ᑖᓇᓐ ᐅᑦ, ᐅᑯᓴ ᐅᑯᔪ ᓄᑦᑖᓇᓐ”? “ᓇᒪᑦ, ᐅᑯᓴ ᑖᔅᓴ ᓇᒪ ᑖᐱᔅᑭᓇᓂᐅᓐ,” ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᐅᑯᕐᓵ ᑖᓐᑦ ᒫᑲ ᒫ ᑎᑲ ᒫᓕ! ᑖᐸ ᐅᑯᔭᐅᑎᒥᑦ ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᓂᐸᓐᓵ “ᐊᐅᑯᑲᓂᑲᒥᑯᑦ ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᐸᓇᓐ ᓇᐃᑯᒥᒫ ᐅᑭᒪᓐ,” ᑭ ᓗᓐ ᒫᓕᓵ ᐃᑯᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐃᓗᐊ ᐃᑦᑖᑦ ᒫᓕ ᑲᔭ ᒍᓯᐸ: ᒥᔅᑦᑦᓴ, ᑲᔭ ᐊᐅᑯᑲᓇ ᐅᑦᐅᑦ ᑭ ᑖᓗᐅᐊᓵ ᒫᐅᑯᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᑖᑦ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐊᐅᑯᑲᓂᑲᒥᑯᑦ ᒫᓕ ᒫ ᐃᐃᓗᐅᐅᑦᑦᑦ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ, “ᑭ ᑳ ᐅᑯᔭᐅᐊᓐ,” ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ ᑭᔅᓴᒪᓂᑦᐅᐊᓵ ᒫᓕ ᑭ ᑭᔅᓴᒪᓗᒪᓐ ᐅᑦ ᐅᑦᐃᓗᑦᑦ ᑭᔅᓴᒪᓂᑦᐅᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓗᑦᐊ, ᓴᐅᑎᔅᐊᑦᑳ ᐅᑦᑦᑦ ᐃᑦᑭᓇᑯᓯᑦᑦ ᐅᑦᑭᓇᑯᓯᑦᑦ ᑯᑦᑲ ᐊᐅᑦᑭᔅᓴᓵ ᒫᑦᑳᓂᑦ ᑲᔭᐅᑦ ᑳ ᐅᑦᑭᑦᑭᓇᑦ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᑕᑦᑳᓂᑦᓐ ᐊᑦ ᒫ ᑭ ᐱᒥᑦᑭᒪᑦ, ᐅᑦᑭᓴ ᐊᔅᑭᑦ ᑭ ᐅᑦᑭᔭᑦ ᐸ ᑖᑯᔅᑳᑖᑦᐅᐊ ᐊᐅᑦᑳᓇ, ᐅᑦᑯ ᒫᑲ, ᐊᓇᑦ ᐅᑦ ᒥᑭᓯᑦᑦ ᐊᐅᑦᑳᓇ, ᐅᑦᑯᑦ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᑦ ᐅᑯᓯᓴᑦ ᐅᑦᑯ ᑦᑳᐅᑦᐱᑦᑦᑦᐅᐊ ᒫ ᑳᓇᑦᐅᐊᑦᑦᑦᐅᐊ ᒫᑦ

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫᓪᐃᓐ 15.

ᓄᒋᒪᔭᒋᑯᕐᑐᓯᓪᓗᒃ ᑐ ᑐᔭᓪᒪᓪᑐᐃᓪᑐᒃᓵ

Lu. ii. 8-20.

Lu. ii. 16. "ᓄᒋᒪᔭᒋᑯᓪᑐᓯᓪᓗᒃ ᒋᓐᑉ ᐱᑐᒋᑐᑦᑕᒃ, ᒪᔅᑲᓪᑐᒃ ᒫᓇᐊ ᒍᓯᓪᓚ ᒪᑲ, ᑲᔭ ᐊᑐᕐᔅᑐ ᑐ ᐱᒥᕐᔅᓂᓐᓄᒃ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑐ ᐅᒋ ᒥᒋᓯᓐᓄᒃ ᒥᔅᑐᔅᓴᓵ"

ᖁᓐᓄᒃ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐱᕐᓕᑐᒥᒃ ᑐᑯᑕ ᑳ ᒋ ᑖᒃ ᒪᔭᒋᑯᔅᓴᓵ ᑐᓂᔭᓐᓄᓐ ᑖᐱᔅᑳᓐᓄᒃ ᒋᔅᓴ ᑳ ᐃᐃᓐᓐᕐᐃᕐ, ᐸᔅᒃ ᓄᒋᒪᔭᒋᑯᕐᑐᓯᓪᓗᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐸᓪᐊᒃᓵ ᒫᓪᑳᓐᓄᓐ ᓪᑐᒋ ᒋ ᓂᖁᐱᒃ? ᑲᔭᓪᖁ ᑐ ᑳᓇᓪᑐᓐᒪᒃ ᐅᒪᔭᒋᑯᕐᒥᓪᐊᓪᐊ ᒫ ᑐᑳ ᒋ ᐱᒪᓐᒥᑯᓐᓄᒃ ᒪᐃᑳᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒥᕐᐱᕐᐊ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᓂᑕᓐ ᑳᒫᒧᑎᓐᓄᒃ ᐊᓪᑐᓐᐊ, ᓪᑐᓴ ᑖᐱᔅᑳᓐᓄᒃ ᑐᑯᑕ ᖁᖁᒧᑖᓐᓄᒃ ᐅᔭᓐᐊᓵ

ᒫᓪᑳᒃ ᒪᑲ ᐅᑎᑕᐱᑕᓪᐊᓐ ᐅᓪᐊᒃ ᐃᐃᓐᓪᐊᒃ ᓪᐃᔭᖁᑕᒃ ᓇᓪᒃ ᑐ ᓪᑐᓴᑖᓐᓄᒃ ᓇᓪᒃ ᑐ ᒥᔪᕐᕐᓐᓄᒃ ᑐᓇᒋᓚ ᒋ ᐅᑎᑎᑯᓪᐊᒃ ᒋᕐᑯᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᑐᑯ, ᓇᓪᒃ ᓪᑳᔅᑖᒋᒃ, ᑐᓪᑳᑎᑯᒃ ᒪᑲ: "ᑐᑳᓪᐃᔭ ᓄᔅᑖᒋᒃ, ᓇᔅᑖᓪᖁ ᒋ ᖁᒋᒥᓪᔭᒋᒧᔅᑖᑎᓇᓪᐊᓐ ᓇᓪᒃ ᒫ ᐅᒋ ᒥᓪᔭᓐᑖᒪᒃᓵ ᒋᔭᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᐃᑎᔅᓪᐊᓐ ᓪᐃᔭ ᑎᐱᔭᓪᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᔅ ᒋᒋᒋᕐᑯᑦ ᐅᒋ ᒫ ᐱᒪᒋᐃᑎᐃᑖᒃ, ᔭᔅ ᒋ ᐃᐃᓐᓪᐊᓐ ᐊᓪᐊᑲᓂᑲᒥᑯᓪᓗᒃ ᐱᕐᓕᑐᒥᒃ ᐃᑐᔭᓪᑲ ᒋ ᑲ ᓪᑐᖁᒪᓪᐊᓐᓄᒃ" ᒥᑯ ᐅᓇᓪᐃᔅ ᑖᓪᖁ ᒋᕐᑐᔭᒧ ᐅ ᑐᓇᒋᓚ ᔭᔅ ᒥᑯ ᓇᓪᒃ ᖁᒋ ᒥᒫᑐᓪᐊᒃ ᑯᑕᒃ ᑐᓇᒋᓚᒃ ᓇᓪᒃ ᑐ

ᐧᐋᓯᓱᒃᓵ ᒫᑲᑦ ᓇᒪ ᓄᐧᑲᓂᓗᑦᑐ ᒋᕐᑯᓗᑦᑐ ᐋᔭᐱᕐ ᒥᒫᑎᒃᓵ ᑎᐧᐋᒃ ᒪᑲ ᐅᒋ ᒋᐧᑖᐧᐋᑦᐧᒪᒃ ᐋ ᒫᒥᒋᒫᒃ ᒋᔭᒪᓂᑉᐧᐊ ᐋ ᒋ ᐹᒃᐃᑎᔭᐧᐋᓗᒃ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᒫ ᐱᒪᒋᐋᓗᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊᓵ

ᒫᒃ ᒋ ᒋᐧᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᒋᒋᒋᕐᑯᒃ ᐋᓇᒋᓕᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᑯ ᒥᓇ ᓄᒋᒪᔭᒋᑯᕐᐧᐋᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᑲ ᑖᒃᓵ ᐊᑦ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓇᑲᑦᐧᐊᒃ ᐅ ᒪᔭᒋᑯᕐᑦᐧᐊᐧᐊ? ᓇᒪ′! ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᒃ "ᓇᑉᐧᐋᐸᒪᑦᑐ ᒪ! ᒋᔭᒪᓂᑉ ᐅᑯᓯᓴᓵ" ᐋᑯ ᑖᐧᐹ ᐹᑦᓕᐊᒥᒃ ᐋᔭᐸᐃᑉᒃ, ᑎᐧᐋᒃ ᒪᑲ ᐊᐧᐋᑲᓂᑲᒥᑯᒃ ᒋ ᐱᑉᒫᐧᐊᒃᓵ ᑖᐧᐹ ᐋᑯᑖ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᒪᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᕐᔭᑦ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐋ ᐅᒋ ᒥᒋᓯᓗᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᐋ ᐱᒥᕐᓂᕐᓂᓗᒃ, ᒫᓇ ᑲᔭ ᑑᓯᐸ ᒫᑲ ᐹᓇᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐋ ᐊᐱᓗᒃᓵ ᐋᐧᑲᑖᒃ: "ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐋᓴ ᐅ ᒋᔭᒪᓂᑉ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ; ᐋᓇᒋᓕᒃ ᓇᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᓈᓇᒃ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒋ ᐧᐃᑦᒫᑯᓈᓇᒃ ᐊᑦ ᒫ ᒥᒃᑲᐧᐊᒋᕐᓵ"

ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊᒃ ᐱᕐᒥᐊᒥᒃ ᓈᒃᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᑯᒃᑯᑉᐧᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᓄᒋᒪᔭᒋᑯᓯᐧᐋᓯᐧᐊ ᑲ ᐃᑦᒋᒫᓗᒃ ᐋᓇᒋᓕ ᑲᔭ ᒋᑖᒪᓂᑉᐧᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᓗᐧᐊᓵ

ᒋᒃᒋᓄᐊᒫᒃᐧᐃᓇ 16.

ᐧᐋᐸᓄᑦᑐ ᐃᐃᓗᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐹᒋ ᓇᑉᐧᐋᐸᒫᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ

ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒪᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᓵ Matt. ii.

Ps. xlvii. 7. "ᒋᔭᒪᓂᑉ ᐋᓗᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋᑦᑕᒃᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊᒃ ᐅ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒫᒥᐧᐊᐧᐊ: ᒫᒥᒋᒋᒥᒃᓇ ᐋ ᓂᑲᒧᔭᒃᓵ"

ᒋ ᑕᑦᑕᒃ ᐃᐃᓐᓂᒃ ᓈᖅᑐ ᑕᑦ ᒥᓯᒋᓯᒃ ᑲᔪ ᑕᑦ ᑲᒫᑕᑦᑕᓐᓂᒃᓐ ᓈᔅᑦᑦ ᑦᑕᑯ ᒋ ᑕᑦᑕᒃ ᐸᕐᓕᐊᒥᒃ ᐅᒋᓐ ᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᓐᓂᑦᑕᒃᒪᒃ ᒋᕐᓴᒪᓂᑦᑕ ᒫ ᐃᑎᕐᓴᑦᑕᒃ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᓐᓂᑦᑕ ᒫ ᐃᐃᓐᓂᑦᑕᒃ ᐅᑕ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᓐᓂᑦᑕᒃᒪᒃ ᐊᑕ ᐊᑦᑦᓐᓂᒃᓐ ᐊᑯ ᒋᕐᓴᒪᓂᑦ ᑲ ᑎᔅᑦ ᓈᖅᑐ ᐊᑦ ᒥᔪᔪᔪᓐᓂᒃ ᐊᒫᑯᕐᓴ ᒋᔪᑯᒃ ᑲᔪ ᒋ ᑐᑦᑕᒃᓐ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐊᑦᑦᓐᓂᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒫ ᐊᑎ ᐃᔅᐸᓐᓂᒃᓐ ᐊᑯ ᐅᑦᑕᒃ ᒫ ᑲᒫᑕᑦᑕᓐᓂᒃᓐ ᐃᐃᓐᓂᒃᓐ ᑲ ᓇᑲᑕᒃ ᐅᑦᑕᒃᑲᐃᑲᓂᑦᑕᒃᓐ, ᒫᑐᑦᒃ ᔅᑎᔅ ᓈᖅᑐ ᐊᓇᒫᓐᓂᒃ ᒫ ᓇᑐᑦᑕᒃᒪᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ, ᒥᑯ ᐃᓐᓂᒃᓐ ᐃᑐᑦ,ᑦᑕᑦᑕᒃ ᒪ! ᒫᑦᑲᓐᓂᒃ ᒋᕐᓴᒪᓂᑦ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ, ᑦᑕᓴ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᑦᐃᓐᓂᒃᓐ ᐊᑯ ᑦᑕᑦ ᑦᑯᓇᒃ ᐅᓴᑦᐃᓐᓂᒃᐃᔅᓈᐱᔅᑦᑲ ᑲᔪ ᓈᖅᑐ ᐊᑦ ᑦᐃᒋᒪᑯᓂᓐᓂᒃ ᒫᑦᑲᓐᓂᒃᓐ ᐊᒫᑯᕐᓴ ᑕᓐᓂᒃᑲᓇ ᑲᓇᑦᑕᒃᒪᒃ ᐅᑎ ᐱᒧᑦᑦᑦᓐᓂᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᓇᐊᒃ ᑎᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐸᔅᑲᒃ ᑦᑕᒃᑲᓐᓂᒃᑲᓇ ᐱᑦᓕᔅᒥᒃ, ᑕᑯᑦᑕ ᒫᐱᒋᐸᓐᓂᒃᓐ

ᑦᑦᑦ ᓈᖅᑐ ᒋ ᓯᒋᔅᓯᑦᑕᒃ ᐅᑦᑕᒃ ᐃᐃᓐᓂᒃᓐ ᓈᔅᑦᑦ ᒋ ᐸᑦᑲᓐᓂᒃᒪᒃ ᒫ ᑦᑕᑦᒥᒪᒃ ᒋᕐᓴᒪᓂᑦ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᓐᓂᒃᓐ ᑳ ᐱᑐᒫᒃ ᑕᑯᑦᑕ ᑦᑦᑦ ᑦᐃᔅᐸᒪᒃ ᒫᓕᑦ, ᑲᔪ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᓐᓂᒃᓐ ᒋᔅᒃ ᒥᑐᑦᑕᒃᒪᒃ ᑎᑦᑕᒃ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᒃᒪᒃ ᒫᑦᑕᒃᒪᒃ ᑕᑦᑕᒃᓐ ᐃᐃᑦᑕᒃ, “ᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᑦᑦᑦ ᒋᕐᓴᒪᓂᑦ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ,” ᑲᔪ, “ᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᒃᒪᒃ” ᒥᓇ, ᒧᔅᒋᓇᒃ ᐊᓂᔅᑦᑦᓐᓂᒃᓐ ᒫᑦᑲᓐᓂᒃᓐ ᑲ ᐸᑐᑦᑕᒃ, ᒪᔅᑦᒃᒪᒃ ᒫᓇ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒥᓯᒋᓯᒃᒪᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐅᔅᑦᓐᓂᒃ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᒥᐅᒥᒃ, ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᐊᑯᑕ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔅᑦᑦ ᒫᑦᑲᓐᓂᒃ ᒫ ᐊᑦᒋᑦᑦᓐᓂᒃᒪᒃ

ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᒐᓪᐃᓐ 17.

(ᒪᑭ) ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᓄ ᐋᓯᑦ ᐊ ᐊᔭᓪᒪᓪᐊᐃᓪᐊᑦᑯ

Matt. ii. & Lu. ii. 51, 52.

Ps. cxxi. 2. "ᑭᕐᓗᒪᓂᑐ ᐊᑯᑕ ᓪᐊᑭ ᓪᐃᑭᐃᑲᓪᐃᔭᓐ, ᐊᓐ ᑳ ᐊᑦᑕᑦ ᑭᑦᑯᓐᓄ ᑲᔭ ᐊᔅᑭᓐᓄᑯ"

ᒫᓪᑳᒃ ᐊᓂᔭᓐᓄ ᑳ ᐃᐃᓐᓪᐃᑦ ᑭᓴᔅ ᓈᒃ ᐊ ᒫᔭᓪᑎᓯᑦ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᓄ, ᐋᓯᑦ ᐊ ᐃᑦᑕᓂᑳᓯᑦ, ᐊᓪᐊᑲ ᑳ ᑎᐹᓐᑕᑲᑯ ᐹᓐᒃ ᐱᑦᓕᐊᒥᒃ ᑭ ᓪᐃᑭᓐᑯ ᑳ ᐹᑕᑲ ᑲᔭ ᐊ ᑭ ᐃᐃᓐᓪᐃᓐᒃ ᐊᓪᐊᑦᑕ ᐱᑦᓕᐊᒥᒃ, ᐋᐃᓐᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐸᒃ ᐃᐃᓐᓪᐊ ᐊ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᓪᐃᓐᒃ ᐊᑯ ᓈᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᒥᐊᑕᒪᑯ ᐋᓯᑦ ᐱᔭᑕᒃ ᐅᔭᓐᓄ, ᑯᑕᒃ ᐋᐃᑕᓐᒃ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᓪᐊᑯ ᐋᓪᑳ ᓪᐃᔭᓪᑕᓐᑲᒃ, ᓪᐊᓪᐊᒃ ᑭᕐᓗᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᓐᓪᐊ ᒫ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᓪᐃᓐᒃᑯ ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᓪᐋᑭ ᑭ ᓐᑦ: "ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐊᓄ ᐅ ᐊᓪᐋᑦᑯ," ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᓪᐃᓄ, ᐋᑕᒃᓂᓪᐃᑦᑯ ᒪᑭ ᐋᓯᑦ ᑭ ᑭᓪᒫᓐᑕᒪ ᐱᑦᓕᐊᒥᒃ ᐋᐃᑕᓐᒃ ᐅᐃᔭ ᐊᐱᓪᑕᓪᐋᑦᑯ; ᒥᑯ ᑭ ᒥᒫᑐᓪᐊᒃ ᐊᐱᓪᑕᓪᐋᑦᑯᒃ ᐊᓐᑕᑯ

ᐋᓯᑦ ᒫᒃ ᓇᒪᓪᐃᔭ ᐅᑭ ᑭᓪᒫᓐᒪᓄ ᑕᓐ ᐊᓂᔭ ᓪᐋᑭᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑕᒃᓂᓪᐃᓐᒃᑯ ᑯᑕᒃᑯ ᑲᔭᓪᑕ ᐃᐃᓐᓪᐊᒃ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑭ ᑭᓪᒫᓐᒪᓪᐊᒃ ᑕᓐ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐃᔭᓪᐃᓐᒃ ᑭᓴᔅ, ᒥᑯ ᑭ ᓵᑭᐋᓪᐊᒃ ᓪᐋᒫᑳ ᐅᑭ ᓪᐃᑕᒪᓪᐋᒃ ᐃᑭᑦᑕᓐ ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᓈᒃ ᒫᒪᑭᐃᑕᓐᑕᒃ ᐃᑭᑦ, ᐋᑳᑕᓐᑕᒃ: "ᒥᓯᓪᐋ ᐋᑕᕐᒃ ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐊᓪᐊᒃ ᐊᐱᓪᑕᓪᐋᑦᑯᒃ ᐱᑦᓕᐊᒥᒃᓄ" ᐊᓄ ᐋ ᒫᒃ

ᑖᐸ ᑲ ᓇᐊᓗᒫᑦ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑐ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐊᓗᒃ ᐃᓱᑦ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ? ᓇᒪ! ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᑭᓴᒫᓗᒪᓐ ᐊᐊ ᑎᓗᒃ ᐋᓯᑦᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑎᖅᐊᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐸᔾᔭᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐊᓇᑭᓕᒪ ᒫᒃ ᓇᑐᐊᑕᒪᐊᓗᒃ ᒍᓯᐹ ᒫᐊᑲᒃ ᐅᑎᓂᐸᐃ, ᐊᑯ ᐱᔾᔭᒃᐃᑎᑯᑦ ᐊᓇᑭᓕ: "ᑲ ᒫᔾᔭᑎᓯᑦ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᓐ ᐊᐃ ᓂᐸᐊᓐ ᐅᐃᔭ ᐊᐊᑦᑕᖅ, ᐊᐊᓂᔅᑲ ᒍᓯᐸ, ᐊᐊᓯ ᐃᑭᓯᐸᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ ᐃᑐᑕᐃᒃᓯ ᒫᓇ ᑲᔭ ᐊᐊᑦᑕᖅᓐ ᐋᑯ ᑲᒫᔅᑎᐱᑦ ᒍᓯᐸ, ᑎᐊᑎᔾᔭᑦ ᐊ ᑕᑯᓇᓗᒃ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᓗᐊ ᐅᑦᐋᓯᒥᒃᓐ ᐋᔅᑯ ᑭ ᐅᑲᔅᑖᔾᔭᓗᓐ, ᒫᑐᑖᓐ ᓇᒪ ᐊᐊᓗᐊ ᐅᑭ ᐊᐸᒥᑯᐊᒃᓐ

ᐹᑎᒫ ᐅᔾᔭᓗᓐ ᑖᐸ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᖅᐊᓐ ᐋᑭᑦ ᓇᑐᐸᓗᐊ-ᒥᔅᑎᑯᕐᐊ ᒫ ᐹᑭ ᓂᐸᐊᓗᒃ ᒥᓯᐊ ᐅᔅᑲᐊᕐᖅ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐱᑦᓕᐊᒥᒃᓐ ᒥᓯᐊ ᑭ ᐱᑐᒫᐊᒃ ᐊᑦᑎᓂᓗᒃ ᐊᔅᑲᐃᑲᓇ ᐊᑯ ᐃᔾᔭᒃ ᒫᓇ: "ᑕᓐ ᐊ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐱᔅᑦᐊᕐᖅ?" ᐋᑯ ᒫᔅᑲᒫᒃ ᒫᓇ ᐃᔅᑲᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᓗᐊᓐ ᐋᐸᐃᒫᒃ, ᐊᑯ ᐋᔅᒃ ᑲᔭᐊᐸ ᓯᑲ ᒥᔾᔭᒃ ᐊᓇᒃ ᐊᐊᕐᖅᑲᓇᔾᔭ ᓂᑯᓯᔅ, ᖃᔅ ᓂᐱᓐ, ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᒥᓇ ᓂ ᑲ ᐊᐸᒪᓐ ᐅᑦ!!"

ᑭ ᐊ ᓂᐸᐊᑲᓂᐊᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐊᐃ ᑭᔅᔭ? ᓇᒪ! ᐊᐊᔅ ᐊᐊᓯ ᑭ ᐃᔅᐸᓗᓐ; ᐅᑖᐊᔭ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑐᐊ ᐊᐊᓯ ᑭ ᐃᑎᖅᐅᑯᓐ ᐋᑭᑦ ᓇᒪᐊᔭ ᐅᑭ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐊᓐ ᑭᔅᔭ, ᐊᐊᔅ ᑖᐸ ᐊᔅᑯ ᐅᑭ ᐃᑖᓗᒪᓐ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᑐ ᐃᔅᐱᕐ ᐊᐃᐸᒃ ᓂᐸᐊᑯᓂᐊᓐᒃᓐ

ᒫᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧᐣ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐣ ᐋᒃᑦᓵ ᐋᑯ ᑭᑦᓗ-ᒪᓂᐩ ᑲ ᐃᑎᓵᐧᐊᑦ ᐋᓇᒋᓚ ᒫ ᓇᐩ ᐋᔭᒥᐊᓐᒃ ᒍᓯᐦ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᐋ ᓂᐧᐸᓐᒃ, ᒫ ᐃᑦᓐᒃ ᒫᒃ: "ᒍᓯᐸ! ᒋᐧᐊᓈᑦ ᒋᔭ ᒋᑦ ᐃᑦᐧᐃᓇ: ᓵᔭ ᓂᐱᐧ ᐋᒃᑦᓵ" ᐋᑯ ᒍᓯᐸ ᑎᐊᑎᔭᑦ ᒫᓇᐊ ᑲᔭ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐅᑦ ᐋᓯᒥᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᑲᐧᐊᒃᓵ

ᒍᓯᐸ ᒋ ᒥᕐᑎᑯᓈᐸᐧᐃᐧ, ᑭᓴᕐ ᒫᒃ ᒋ ᐧᐃᒋᒪᐧ ᒍᓯᐦ ᑲᔭ ᒫᓇᐊ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᒋ ᓈᓇᐃᐩᐧᐊᐧ ᐋ ᐃᑎᑯᒃᓵ ᓈᕐᑦᐧᐸ ᒋ ᓇᐧᐸᑲᐧ ᐊᐧᐋᒋᒋᐧᐃᐧ ᑲᔭ ᐧᐋᐧᐊᕐ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔭᓇᑦᒪ ᐋ ᒫᒥᐩᓈᓇᒫᒪᑦ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᐩᐧᐊᓐ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᐩᐧᐊ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᕐᒋᐃᑯ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᐋᐧᐋᓇᐧᐊ ᒋ ᕐᒋᐃᑯ ᓈᕐᑦ ᑲ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᓵᕐᐱᓯᒋᐧᐃᑦ ᑲᔭ ᑲ ᐃᕐᐱᒋ ᑭᓵᐧᐋᑎᓯᐧᐣ ᓇᓈᓇᒋᒪ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᑭᓵᐃᐃᓇᐧᐃᑦ ᓇᓈᓇᒋᒪ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᕐᒋᐋᒃᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦᓐ

ᑭᕐᒋᓄᐊᒫᕐᐧᐃᓇ 18.

ᑭᓴᕐ ᑲ ᑲᑦᑲᒋᐊᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐊᐃᐧᐊᒃᓵ

Matt. iv. 1-11.

1 Pet. v. 8. "ᐧᐋᓴ ᐊᓇ ᐧᐋ ᒪᒋᐩᑦᑦᒃ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᐩ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐋ ᒋᐩᓇᒃ ᒥᕐᕐᐱᕐᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐸᐧᐧᒧᑦᓇᒃ ᑎᓐ, ᐋ ᓇᓈᓇᐩᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᓇᐧᐊ ᒫ ᔭᓇᐧᐃᐋᑦᓐ"

ᒫᒃ ᑲ ᒋᓵᐸᐧᐃᑦ ᑭᓴᕐᓐ ᒋ ᒋᕐᒫᓇᒪ ᐋ ᓇᑦᐧᐋᓇᐧᐃᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᒫ ᓇᓈᑦᒃ ᐧᐋᔭᑲᓇᑲᓇ ᒫ ᐋᔭᒧᑦᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᐃᐃᓇᐧᐊ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᐩᐧᐊᓐ

ᒥᑯ ᐱᑦ ᐊᓇᑦ ᓈᕐᑎᓗᒃ ᐊ ᐊᑲ ᑖᓗᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᑦᐊ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑦᑕᓐ ᐊ ᐊᑲ ᐊᑦᐊᓗᑦᐊ ᑦᐃᒫᑦᓵ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᑦᑲᓂᓗᓐ ᑦᐊᔾᑲᐃᑲᓂᓗᓐ ᐊᑦ ᒫ ᑭ ᓂᑦᑦ, ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᑖᓗᑦᐊ ᐅᑐᑦᒪ ᒫ ᑭ ᐊᔾᒥᐃᑯᑦ, ᑲᔾ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᑦᑲᓂᓗᓐ ᒫᑦᑲᓗᓐ ᒫ ᑭ ᒥᑭᑦᓵ ᑖᐱᔾᑲᓗᒃᑦ ᓈᔾᑦᑦ ᑭ ᑦᑲᔾᓗᓐ, ᑲᑦᑭᑲᓗᒃᑦ ᒫᑲ ᓈᔾᒃ ᑭ ᑭᑦᑖᓗᓐᓵ ᔾᑎᑦᑲ ᐅᑭ ᑖᓗᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᑦᐊ, ᐊᔾᔨᒃ ᐊ ᐊᑦᑲᑎᓯᓗᒃ ᐊᑦᐊᓗᑦᐊ ᑭ ᑖᓗᑦᐊᓵ ᐅᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᓈᔾᑦᑦ ᑭ ᑯᔾᑦᑖᑯᓯᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᓇ ᑖᐱᔾᑲᓗᒃᑦᓵ ᒥᑯ ᐊᔾᔨᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᐱᒫᐃᒥᑯ ᑭᔾᔨᒃ, ᑦᐊᔾ ᐅᑖᑦᐃᔾ ᑭ ᒫᒥᑦᓯᐅᑦᐊᓐᓵ 40 (ᓇᑦᐊᒥᑎᓇᓐ) ᑯ ᑭᑦᑲᑦᐊ ᑲᔾ 40 ᑯ ᑎᐱᔾᑲᑦᐊ ᓇᒪ ᑭᓗᑦᐊ ᑦᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᐊᐱᓱᔾ ᒫᑦᑲᓗᓐ ᐅᑭ ᒥᑭᓐᓵ ᑭ ᑐᑦᑕ ᑭᔾᓕᓂᑐᑦᐊ ᒫ ᑭ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦᓵ ᒫᑦᑲᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐹᑦᑦᔾᑲᒥᑲᒃ ᑲ ᐹᔾᑲᑦᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐅᑦᐊᒫᑦᑯᒃ ᑭ ᐊᔾᒥᐊᓐ ᐅᑖᑦᐃᔾ ᓈᕐᒃ ᑲ ᓴᑭᐊᑦᓵ

ᒫᒃ ᑖᑦᐹ ᑦᐊᑎᑎᑯᑦ ᐊᑦᐊᓗᑦᐊ, ᐊᔾᒥᐃᑯᑦᓵ ᐊᑦᐊᓗᑦᐊ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᔾᓗᓐ? ᓇᒪᔾᓐ ᑦᐃᑦ ᐃᓗᓗᓐ, ᓇᒪᔾᓐ ᑲᔾ ᒥᔪ ᐊᓐᒥᑦ, ᓇᒪᔾᓐ ᑲᔾ ᑭᓴᒪᓂᑐ; ᓴᑦᓇ ᐊᑦᐊᒃᓵ ᑖᑦ ᒥᑯ ᒥ ᐃᑦᓇᑯᑦᑐᒫᓵ ᒥᑯ ᐊ ᑦᐃ ᑐᑦᐊᑦ ᒫ ᐊᑲ ᑦᑲᔾᓴᑐᑦᑕᒥᓗᒃ ᑲᔾ ᒫ ᐊᑲ ᐱᑦᑭᐊᓗᒃ ᐅᑦᐃᓗᑦᐊ, ᐊᓗᑦᐊᑦ ᑦᐊᑭ ᒥ ᐸᑦᓇᑐᐊᐸᒪᑦ ᑭᓴᕐᓵ

ᓴᑦᓇ ᑲᔾᑦᐸ ᑲ ᑭᑦᒫᓗᒪᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ ᓈᕐᒃ ᐊ ᑦᐃ ᒥᑭᑦᓯᓗᒃ, ᐊᑦᑲᑖᑦ: "ᑖᑦᐸ ᑦᐃᑦ ᐃᔾᑦᐃᑦᐊᓈ ᑭᓴᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᑦᓴ ᑐᑦᐃᑦᓵ ᐅᑦᐊᒃ ᐊᑦᓂᔾᒃ ᒫ ᐊᔾᑯᓇᑦᐃᒃᓵ" ᒥᑯ

ᓇᒪᑉᐃᔭ ᐅᒋ ᑖᑉᐹᑖᑯᑉ ᐋᑉᑲᑎᑯᑦ: "ᑖᐹ ᓇᒪᔭᓐ ᒥᑯ ᒥᒋᒪ ᒫ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒪᑎᒋᓇᓂᑉᐃᒃ, ᑉᐊᓴ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐊ ᐱᑦᒋᐊᑲᓂᑉᐃᑦ ᐊᑉᐊᒃ ᐊᓐᑉᐊᒃ ᒫ ᐃᑖᓐᑖᑲᓂᑉᐃᒃᑉ"

ᑭᓴᕐ ᒥᑐᓇ ᒋ ᒫᔅᒋᓇᐅ ᐅᑖᑉᐃᔭ ᒫᒃ ᒫ ᐊᔅᒥᑯᑦ, ᑉᐊᓴ ᓵᔅᔅ ᑲ ᐃᑎᓄᑦᑉ

ᒥᓇ, ᓴᑖᓇ ᐊᑐᑕᐊᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ ᑖᑯᒃ ᑭᓵᐊᔭᒥᐊᑉᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃᑉ ᓇᓴᒃ ᐊᑎᑐ ᐊ ᐃᔅᐹᓐᒃ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑉᐃᑲᒥᑯᓐᒃᑉ ᐋᑯ ᐊᑖᑦ ᒥᓇ: "ᑖᑉᐹ ᑉᐃ᐀ ᒥᔭᒥᕐᕐᑐᑉᐊᑉᐊᑦ ᑯᑖᑉᐃ, ᑯᒋ ᒪ! ᐅᑕ ᐅᒋ ᓂᒋᑉᑲᔅᑯᑎ, ᑖᐹᑖᑲ ᑵᔅ ᒋ ᓐᑉᒫ ᒫ ᐃᑎᔅᑉᐊᑦ ᑉᐅᑦ ᐊᓇᒋᓕᒪ ᒫ ᑲᓇᑉᐊᓐᒥᔅᒋᓐᒃ ᒫ ᐊᑖᑲ ᐅᑖᒋᑉᑖᕐᕐᓂᔭᓇ ᐊᒋᓂᒃᑉ"

ᑉᑲᔭᑲ ᐊ ᒫᑲ < ᑎᑉ ᑭᓴᕐ ᒋ ᓂᒋᑉᑲᔅᑯᑎᒃ? ᐋᑯ! ᓇᒪᑉᐃᔭ; ᑉᐊᓴ ᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᓐᒪᑉ ᐅᑖᑉᐃᔭ ᓇᓴᒃ ᐊᑖᑲ ᒫ ᓇᐊᓐᑕᒥᓐᑯᑉᐸᓇᓇᐃ ᒋ ᑖᑉᐹᑐᑉᐊᑦ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐᑉᐊᑉ ᑉᐊᓴ ᒥᑯ ᐊᓂᔭᓐᑉ ᓇᐃᔭᑉᐊᐃᑯᓐᒃ ᐅᑖᑉᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒪ ᑭᓴᕐᑉ

ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᓴᑖᓇ ᐊᑐᑕᐊᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ ᑕᑯᒃ ᓇᓴᒃ ᐊ ᐃᔅᐹᓐᒃ ᑉᐊᒋᓐᑉ, ᐊᑯᑕ ᑉᐊᒋ ᑉᐊᑉᐱᔭᑉ ᒫᑉᐊᒃ ᒫᑉᔭᕐᓐᒃ ᒫᑉᑲᓐᑉᐊ ᐅᑕ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ, ᓂᑕᑉᐃᒋᒋᑲᓇ, ᑉᐊᔅᑲᐃᑲᓇ, ᒋᑉᓵᒋᒫᓇ, ᒥᓱᑉᐊ ᒪᑉᐊᒃ ᒫᑉᔭᕐᒃ ᐊ ᐃᕐᑉᐃᔭᑖᑲᓂᑉᐃᒃ, ᒪᑯᑉᓵᑉᐃᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓱᑉᐊ ᐃᕐ ᒥᒋᒋᓱᑉᐃᓂᓐᒃᑉ ᐋᑯ ᐊ ᑖᑦ: "ᑉᐊᐸᑕ ᒫ! ᐊᔅᐱᕐ ᒥᑉᔭᕐᒃ ᐅ, ᒫᑉᑲᓇᐃᑉ ᒥᓱᑉᐊ ᒋ ᑲ

ᒥᐳᑎᓐ, ᑲᔭ ᒋᔭ ᒥᓯᑦᓴᑲᒥᒃ ᒋ ᑳ ᑎᐸᐳᑦᓐ ; ᒧᔭᒻ ᐋᑉᑦᑦ, ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑉ ᑉᑦᐃᔭᓐ ᐅᒋᒋᑯᓐᐱᔅᑉᐃᔭᓐᓵ" ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ : " ᓈᑦᐃ ᐊᑉᐊᑲ ᒫ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᑉᑉᐊᑲ ; ᓐᒪᔭᑉ ᒋᔭᓵ"

ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋᐳᑉᐋᑲ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐊᑉ ᐅᑦᐃᔭ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒥᓯᑉᐊ ᒫᑉᑲᐳᑉᐊ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔅᒋᒃᓵ ᐋᑦᒻ ᑲᔭ ᐃᐢ ᓵᑦᓐ ᒋ ᐱᔅᒋᐊᑉᐊᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑉᐊ ᓐᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐱᔅᒋᐊᑉᐊᒃᓵ ᒥᑯ ᒋᓴᓴ ᑉᐃᑉ ᒥᓯᑉᐋ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ ᐅᑦᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑎᑉ ᐋᑦᒻ ᓐᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑦᑉᐸᑦᒻ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑲᓂᑉᐃᑦᓵ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒫᑲ ᑉᐃᑉ ᒋ ᑦᑉᐸᑦᒻᓵ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᓴ ᓈᑲᑎᑯᑦ ᓵᑦᓐ ; ᐋᑉᒋᒪ ᒫᑲ ᒋᔅᑯᒃ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐸᒋ ᐊᔅᒥᑯᓵ

ᒧᔅ ᐋᑉᑲᑎᒃ ᓵᑦᓐ ᐋ ᐸᑉᐸᒧᑦᑦ ᓱᑲ ᐋ ᑉᐃ ᐳᑦᑉᐋᑦ ᐃᐃᐳᑉᐊ ᒫ ᒫᔭᐳᑎᓯᐳᒃᓵ ᒥᔅᐱᔅᑉ ᒥᑯ ᒋᔭᐳᑉᑉ ᐸ ᒋ ᔭᐳᑉᐃᑦᑉ ᒥᑯ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑉ ᒋᑉᐋᒫᑉᑲ ᑲᔭ ᒋᔭᐳᑉᑉ ᓐᑦᐋᐳᑦᒻ ᒪᒋᔅᑯᑦᒻ ᒫ ᑦᑲᓂᐳᑉᓵ ᓈᔅᑦᐸ ᒋ ᑉᐋᑲᑎᑉ ᓵᑦᓐᓵ ᒧᔅ ᒋ ᑉᐃ ᒪᒋᑉᑦᑲ, ᒥᑯ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑉ ᐋᑦᑉᐋᑲ ᓱᑲᑎᓯᑉ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᓵᑦᓐᓵ ᐃᑦᑲᓐ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑉ : " ᑉᑦᐃ ᒫ ᐋᑲ ᐱᔅᒋᐊᑲ ᓵᑦᓐᓵ" ᒫᔅᒋᓈᔅ ᒫᒪᑲ ᒋ ᑲ ᑉᑦᑲ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑉᓵ

ᑭᓴᒋᓄᐊᒫᒐ·ᐃᓐ 19.

ᑭᓴᓴ ᐅ ᑭᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᑲᓇ ᑳ ᓂᓐᑦᑐᐳᓗᓴᓐ
ᐋ ᐋᑦᐳ·ᒫᒪ·ᐋᐃ·ᐋᓗᓴᓐ

ᒫᓴᓐ i. 16-20.

ᓗᓐ ix. 58. "ᒪᒐᓂ·ᐊᓐ ·ᐋᑎᑯ·ᐊᓐ, ᑲᐳ ᐱᑦᐳᓂ·ᐊᓐ ᐃᓴᐱᒥᓐ ᑳ ᐸᐸᒥᑦᐳᓐ ·ᐊᑭᓴᑐᓂ·ᐊᓐ, ᒥᑯ ᐃᓗᓗ·ᐃᑯᓂᒫᓇ ·ᐃᑉ (ᑭᓴᓴ) ᓇᒪ ·ᐋ·ᐋᓐ ᐅᑭᓴᑎᑯᓄᓂ·ᐋᒐᓐᓂ"

ᐃᓴᐱ ᑭᓴᓴ ᑳ ᑭᑦᐸ·ᐃᑦ ᑭ ᐋᑦᐳᒧᑕᒪ·ᐊᓐ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐊ ᐅᑖ·ᐃᐳ ᑲᐳ ᑭ ᑭᓴᒋᓄᐊᒫᒐᓐᓂ ᑖᓇᑕ ᑳ ᑭᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᑦ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐊ? ᓂᐳᓂᑯᑐᓇ ᐋᑦᐳᒥᐋ·ᐃᑲᒥᑯᓐ, ᓂᐳᓂᑯᑐᓇ ᐱᑭᒫᓂᓐ, ᐳ·ᐊᓐ ᑲᐳ ·ᐊᑭᓐ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ᐋᑦᐳᒥᐊᓐ, ᑲᐳ ᓂᐳᓂᑯ·ᑖᓐ ᑭᒫᓂᓐ ᑭ ᐊᐱᓐ, ᐋᑯ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐊᓐ ᕐᓂᓐ ᑳ ᑭ ᐹᑭᓃᐸ·ᐃᓐ ᒫ ᐹᑐ·ᐋᓐᓗ ᑭᓴᓴ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᐳ ᐹᐳᑯᓄᓐ ᐅᑭ ᑕᓐᓗ ᒧᓐ ᑭ ᐸᐸᒧᑕᓐ ᐋ ᓇᓈᑕᑲ ᑯᑕᑲ ·ᐋᓴᑲᓗᑲᓇᓗ

ᑭ ᐋ ᐹᐳᑯᑕᓐ ᒫᓇ? ᓇᒪ! ᓂᓐᑦᑐᐸ ᑭ ᑖᓗ·ᐊ ᓈᐹᐸ·ᐊ ᓈᓴᓐ ᑳ ᐅᑐᑖᒥᒪᑦ ᑳ ᑭ ᐸᐸ·ᐃᒫᑯᑦ, ᐋᓗ·ᐊ·ᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐅᑭᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᑲᓂᑦᓇ ᐹᐳᑲ ᐃᑦᑕᓴ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓂᑲᓱ, ᑯᑕᑲ ᒍᓇ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᒫᒪᓴ ᑲᐳ ᑐᒫᓴ, ᐱᓕᐸ, ᒫᑭᑦᑐ, ᐋᓇᑦᑭ, ᐹᑦᑐᓕᒥᓐ, ᑯᑕᑲ ᒫᒪᓴ, ᓕᐱᐋᓴ ᑭᒧᓇ ᑲᐳ ᒍᑦᑕᓴ (ᑳ ᒫᒥᑦᑐᒫᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ)ᓇ

ᐱᑦᑕᓴ ·ᐃᑦ ᑭ ᓄᑦᒫᓴᓱ·ᐃᓐ, ᑭᒫᓂᑦᑐᓐ ᑭ ᐋᑦᐳᓐ, ᐋᓗ·ᐊᓐ ᑳ ᑭ ᐋᐸᑭᑦᑕ ᐸᒥᑲ·ᐋᓐ ᓇᒪᓴᓇ ᑖᐱᓴᑲᓗᓐᑲ ᑲᐳ

ᑳᕐᑳᑲᓗᒃᑯ ᒋ ᓄᒋᐊᓐᓯ ᓐᐃᔭᓐᐊᓐ ᑲᔭ ᒫᒪᓴ ᑲᔭ ᒍᓇ ᒋ ᐋᔭᓐᐊᒃ ᒋᒫᓂᓗᓐᓯ ᐋᑯᑦ ᑳ ᒋ ᐳᓯᒃ ᐹᑯᓴᑦᐋᐋᑦᑦᐊ ᐅᑦᐋᓗᐱᓐᐊᐊᓯ

ᐹᔭᓐᑲᓐ ᐋ ᒋᕐᑳᑲᓗᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ ᕐᓇᒃ ᐋ ᐱᒧᑦᑦ ᒋ ᐋᐸᒪᓐ ᐱᑦᕐᕐ ᑲᔭ ᐃᒋᓵᓂᓗᓐᐊ ᐋᓇᕐᕐ ᐋ ᐸᑯᓐᑦᐋᐋᓗᒃ ᐋᓗᐱᔭ, ᐋᑳᑦᑦ: "ᐸᒋᐃᒫᐃᒃ," ᑎᐋᒃ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᓇᑲᑦᓗᐊ ᐅᑦᐋᓗᐱᓗᐊ ᑲᔭ ᐅᒋᒫᓂᓗᓐ ᒫ ᐅᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐋᑲᓂᒥᒥᑦᑦᑯᑦᓯ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐸᓐᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐃᔭᐸᒪᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒫᒪᓴ ᑲᔭ ᒍᓇ ᐅᒋᒫᓂᓗᒃ ᐋ ᐊᐱᓗᒃ ᐋ ᒦᕐᐋᓗᒃ ᐅᑦᐋᓗᐱᓗᐊᓯ ᐋᑳᑦᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑲᔭ ᐃᔭᐊᓐ: "ᐸᒋᐃᒫᐃᒃᓯ" ᐋᑯ ᑎᐋᒃ ᓈᑲᑦᒃ ᐅᑦᐋᔭᓂᐊᐊ, ᐋᒫᒃᐋᒃᓯ

ᒥᑯ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐊᐋᓗᐊ ᐋ ᐃᑦᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒫ ᐃᒫᑯᑦ ᐋᓗᐊᑲᓇ ᑳ ᒋ ᐃᑦᑦᓯ ᒫᒃᑲᓗᒃ ᒫ! ᐋᒋ ᒋ ᓇᑦᐋᓗᒪᑦ ᐅᐃᔭ (12) ᓂᓐᓵᐸ () ᓈᐸᐋ ᒧᔭ ᒫ ᐃᑦᓗᒃ ᐋᐃᑦᑦ? ᑲᔭᐋ ᐋ ᒋ ᐃ ᐋᔭᒧᑦᒪᐋᑦ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐳᐊ ᐅᑦᐃᔭ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᒋᓴᑯᑦᒪᐋᑦ; ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐃᔭᐋᐃᒃ ᑳᓴᓴ ᒫ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒧᑦᒪᐋᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐊ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᒋᓴᑯᑦᒪᐋᒃᓯ ᓈᓴᑦᐸ ᒋ ᒥᐋᓗᑦᒪᒃ ᐋᐃᑦᓗᒃ ᐋᐃᑦᓗᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᒥᐊᐳᐋᐋᒃ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᐋᑦᐋᓯ ᒥᑯ ᐃᔭᐊᓐ ᐋᑦᑦᐊ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᓴ ᑳ ᒋ ᐃᑦᒪᐋᑦ ᑯᑦᒋᓗᓐ ᒫᐋᑲᓐ ᐋᑲ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑦᒪᐋᑦ ᑯᑦᑲ ᐊᐋᓗᐊ, ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐳᐊ ᐋ ᐋᔭᒧᒪᑦ ᑲᔭ ᒋᒋᒋᕐᑯᓗᒃᓯ ᓈᓴᑦᐸ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐃᑯ ᑲᔭ

“ᓄᒋᒪᒥᓈᓐ,” “ᓂᑎᐸᓗᒋᒐᓯᒥᓈᓐ” ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯᓵ ᐋᔾᔭᐃᒃ ᒪᑲ ᐅᐊᓯ ᐊᐅᐊᓯᑕ ᒋ ᓴᒋᐊᓐ ᔭᑎᖅ ᒋ ᐳᑖᑯᕐ; ᑲᔭ “ᓂᐳᑖᒪᒃ” ᒋ ᐃᑦᓂᑲᑕᓐᓵ ᒋᓴᕐ ᐅᕐᐋᔾᔭᓇ ᒋ ᒥᔭᓐ ᐅᒋᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᐅᐊᑲᓇ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐅᐅᐊᖅᑲᓂᒥᓐ ᐊᑕ ᒐ ᒋ ᑖᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᓈᕐᑖᐅᕐᑕ ᒋ ᐋᐱᑦᑦᓗᐊ ᐅᓯᐅᔾᔭᓂᒪᓵ ᓂᔾᔭᓂᑯᐳᓇ ᓈᕐᑖᐅᕐᑕ ᒋ ᔾᔭᓗᐅᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐃᕐᐱᑦ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑲ ᐃᐳᑖᐅᐊᑯᐸᓇ ᑲᔭ ᐃᔭᐅᒃ ᓈᕐᒃ ᒋ ᐅᐃ ᒥᒋᓯᐅᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᐅᐃ ᒥᓂᑲᐅᒃᓵ ᒥᑯ ᐃᐃᓗᐅᒃ ᓂᔾᔭᓂᑯᐳᓇ ᐋ ᒋᕐᑖᐅᑎᓯᒃ ᒋ ᓇᐳᒥᑯᐅᒃ ᒫᓇ ᐅᒋᐅᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᑲ ᒋ ᐋᕐᒥᑯᒃᓵ ᑯᑕᑲᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐃᐃᓗᐅᒃ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᒫᔾᔭᓗᒪᐅᒃ ᒋᓴᕐ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᒪᒋᐃᐱᒋᖅᐋᑕᐅᒃᓵ

ᒋ ᐋ ᒥᔪᑖᐅᒃ ᐊᓇᒃ ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐅᐊᑲᓇᒃ? ᒧᔾᔭᒪ ᐋᑎᔭᒃ ᐋᑯ ᑲ ᑎᒃ; ᒥᑯ ᒋᓴᕐ ᒋ ᒥᔭᓐ ᐅ ᐸᔾᔭᒋ ᐊᒫᒃᑲ ᒫ ᐱᒋᖅᑲᑯᓗᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᓗᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑖᓗᑖᑯᓯᓗᒃᓵ ᒥᑯ ᐊᓇᒃ ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐅᐊᑲᓇᒃ ᓇᒪᐅᔭ ᒥᐳᓇ ᐅᒋ ᒥᔪᖅᑖᐅᐊᒃ ᒧᔾᔭᒪ ᒋᓴᕐ; ᔭᐅᐊᒃ ᒋ ᒋᑲᒥᐳᐅᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᓂᔾᔭᓂᑯᐳᓇ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒋᑎᒫᒫᓗᒪᐅᐊᒃ ᑲ ᒋᑎᒫᑎᓯᓗᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐅᐊᓵ

ᒋᖅᒋᓄᐊᒪᒫᐅᐊᓇ 20.

ᓂᕐᑕᒻ ᑲ ᒪᒪᖅᑲᒋᐊᐃᑎᒃ ᒋᓴᕐ ᐋ ᐊᔾᔭᐅᒻᒪᐅᐊᐅᐊᒃᓵ

ᒍᓇ ii. 1-11.

ᒍᓇ iii. 35. “ᐅᑖᐅᐃᒪᐅ ᓴᒋᐊᐅ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᒪᐅᐊ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐅᐊ ᒫᐅᔾᔭᓗᐅᐅ ᑎᐸᓗᑕᒥᐊᐅᓵ”

ᓱᔅ ᒡᒋ ·ᐃᑕᒫᑎᓇ·ᐊᓐ ᑯᑕᑲᒡ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐊᒡ ᐋ ᒋ ᓇᐧᒫᒡ ᒫᓇ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒫ ᐹᒋ ᐱᐧᒫᓗᒡ ·ᐃᒋ·ᐋᒡ; ᐹᔅᑲ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐸᓐ ᑲ ᓇᐧᒫᑦ ᒋᓴᔅ, ᓂ ᑲ ᐋᔅᒧᒪᓐᓵ ᐊ·ᐊ ᓈᐸᓐ ᒋ ᒪᑯᓱᐃ·ᐊᓐ, ᑲ ᐃᐧᑖᒡ ᒫᑲ ᒋᓴᔅ ᑲᔅ ᒫᓇ (ᒋᓴᔅ ᐅᑲ·ᐃᔅ), ᐅ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᑲᓇ ᒫᑲᓵ

ᑲᔅ·ᐹ ᑲ ᒥᒫᑎᒡ ᑯᑕᑲᒡ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐊᒡᓵ ᑲ ᒪᑯᓱᒡ ᑲᔅ, ᓕᒥᓈᐳ ᐊ·ᐊᒃ ᑲ ᒥᓂ·ᑲᓂ·ᐃᒡ; ᒥᑯ ·ᐃᐸᒡ ᒋ ᒋᑖᑲᓂ·ᐃᓐ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᐅᒋ ᒥᒫᑲᒥᒡᓵ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒋ ᒋᓴᒫᓗᑕᒻ- ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᐅᒋ ᑕ·ᑲᓂᓗᒡᓵ

ᐊᐧᒡ ᐋ ᒋ ᐧᑕᒻ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᒋ ᑕ·ᑲᓂᓗᒡ? ᑲᔅ·ᐹ ·ᐋᓴ ·ᐃᔅ ᒋ ᐅᑦᑕᓐ ᐊᓴᒋᓗᓐ ᑲᔅ ᒥᓱ·ᐋ ᒫ·ᑲᓗᓐ ᐋᑕ·ᑲᓂᓗᒡᓵ

ᐊᓇᑕ ·ᐋᓴᑲᐃᑲᓂᒡ ᒋ ᑕ·ᑲᓇ (6) ᓂᑲ·ᑖᓱ ᑕᐧ ᓂᐱ ᐊᓱ·ᐊᒋᑲᓇ ᐋ ᒥᓱᒡᓵ ᐋ·ᑲᑖᑦ ᒫᑲ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐊᐧᓴᒫᔅᑲᓇ, "ᓴᑲᔅᒋᓈᐸᒋᑖᒃ ᓂᐱ ᐊᓇᐃ ᐊᓱ·ᐊᒋᑲᓇᓵ" ᐋᑯ ᑖ·ᐹ ᒥᐧᓇ ᓱᔅᑲᔅᒋᓈᐸᒋᑖᒡᓵ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐋᑎᑯᒡ, "·ᑲᐸᐊᒧᒃ, ᓇᐧᒥᓗᒃ ᐅᒋᒪᓐᓵ" ᐋᑯ ᓈᐧᒥᔅᒡᓵ ᒥᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒋ ᓕᒥ- ᓈᐳᑲᒫᑖᑯᐸᓇ ᐊᓂᔅᓗᓐ ᓂᐱᓗᓐᓵ ᐋᑯ ᑲ ᑯᒋᔅᑕᒃ ᐅᒋᒪᓐ; ᐋᑯᐃᔅᑦ: "ᒥᔅᓄᒃ! ᔅᑲ ·ᐃᑲᑲᒧ ᐋ ᐋᑯ! ᐆ ᓕᒥᓇᐳ, ᑖᓇᑕ ᑲ ᐅᒋᐸᓗᒡ?"

ᐋᑯ ᐊᐧᓴᒫᔅᑲᓇᒡ ·ᐋᑕᒪ·ᐋᒡ ᒋᓴᔅ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑯᒡ ᒫ ᓴᑲᔅᒋᓈᐸᒋᑖᒡ ᓂᐱᓗᓐ ᓂᐱ ᐊᓱ·ᐋᒋᑲᓂᒡᓵ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓱ·ᐋ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐊᒡ ᑲ ᑖᒡ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋ ᒪᑯᓱᓂ·ᐃᓗᒡ ᒫᔅᒫᓗᒫᒡ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋ ᒋ ᓕᒥᓈᐳᑲᒫᓗᒡ ᐊᓂᔅᓗᓐ ᓂᐱᓐᓵ

ᐅᔭᓗᓐ ᒃ ᐃᑎᒃ ᑭᓴᓕ ᐋᓗᓐ·ᐊᒃ ᓂᓴᑕᒪ ᒃ ᒪᓴᒃᑲᓪ ᐋᐃᑎᒃᓗ ᒫ·ᒃᓗᓐ ·ᐋᓪᓗ ᑭ ᒪᓴᒃᑲᒫᐃᑎᒃ ᒫᓇ ᑭᓴᓕ? ᐋ ·ᐃ ᑭᓴᒫᓗᐋᑯᑦᑦ ᒃᔭ·ᐹ ᐋ ᐋ·ᐃᑦ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴᓗ ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑖ·ᐹ ᒥᑐᓇ ᑭᔭᓴᑭᓈᐅᓪᓗ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᒃᑲᓇᓪᓗ ᑖ·ᐹ ᐋ ᐋ·ᐃᓗᓪᓗ ᑭᓴᓕ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᓗᐊ ᒃ ·ᐋᐸᑕᓪᓗ ᒃ ᐃᑎᓗᒃᓗ

ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒫᒫ·ᐃᓇ 21.

ᑭᓴᓕ ᐅ ᒪᓴᒃᑲᓪ ᐋᐃᑎ·ᐃᓇ ᐋ ᐋᔭ·ᒫ·ᐋᐃ·ᐋᓪᓗ

ᓗᒃ vii. 11-16.

ᒫᖅ vii. 37. "(ᑭᓴᓕ) ᑐᑕ·ᐊᓐ ᐋᒃᑲ ᒃ ᑭ ᐹᑕᒥᓗᓪᓗ ᒫ ᐹᑕᒥᓗᓪᓗ, ᒃᔭ ᐋᒃᑲ ᒃ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᓗᓪᓗ ᒫ ᐋᔭᒥᓗᓪᓗ"

ᐋᓴᒥᒫ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑭᓴᓕ ᒃ ᓗᒥᓈᐳᒃᒫᑦ ᓂᐱᓗᓐ ᒥᒫ·ᑕᓐ ᑭ ᒪᓴᒃᑲᓪ ᐋᐃᑎᓐᓗ ᑭ ᑐᑕ·ᐋᓐ ᐋᒃᑲ ᒃ ·ᐋᐸᑕᒥᓗᓪᓗ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐊ ᒫ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᑕᒥᓗᓪᓗ; ᒃ ᒪ·ᒃᓗᑕᒥᓗᓪᓗ ᒫ ᒥᓯᒪᑭᐅᓗᓪᓗ, ᐋᒃᑲ ᒃ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᓗᓪᓗ ᒫ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᓗᓪᓗ, ᒃᔭ ᒃ ᒪᓴᑭᓯᓗᓪᓗ ᒫ ᒥ·ᓈᑎᓯᓗᓪᓗ ᐃᓴᐱ ·ᐋᑎᑕᓪᓗ ᒪᓇ ᑭᓴᓕ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋ ᐃᑖᓂ·ᐃᓗᓪᓗ ᒃ ᑭ ᐹᑭᓈᑎᑯᑦ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᒃ ·ᐃᔭᓴᑎᓗᓪᓗ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐊᓪᓗ ᑭᓴᓕ ᒪᒃ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔭ ᐅᑭ ᑎᓐ ᒫ ᐋᒃᑲ ᒪᒥ·ᓈᑭᐋᑦ ᐋᓴᐱᑦ ᑦ·ᐃᑕᐋᑐᑕ·ᐋᑦᓗ

ᐋᑯᑕ ᒃ ᑐᑕ·ᐋᑦ ·ᐃᑉ ᒃ ᒥ·ᓈᑭᐋᑦ ᐹᔭᒃ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐊ ᐋᒃᑲ ᒃ ·ᐋᐸᑕᒥᓗᓪᓗ; ᒥᑯ, "·ᐋᐸᑕ" ᑭ ᐃᑕᓐ; ᐋ·ᒃ· ᒪᒃ

ᑎᐧᐋᒃ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒥᓗᒃᓵ (ᒫᔅᑲ x. 46-52.) ᐋᑲ ᑲ ᒋ ᐹᑕᒥᓗᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐋᑲ ᑲ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᓗᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊᓵ ᐅᑦ ᒋ ᐧᑦᐊᐧᒄ, ᒋ ᐳᑎᓇᐧᒪᐧ ᐅᐧᑦᐊᑲᓗᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑦᓗᓗᐧᐊ ᒋ ᑕᒋᓇᐧᒪᐧ, ᐋᑯ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᔭ ᐋ ᐃᑦᓗᒃᒃ ᐋᑦᐱᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᑦ "ᐋᐱᑯᑦᓗᐧᐋᐸᓗᓵ" ᑎᐧᐋᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᑲᔅᒋᐅᓗᒃ ᐋ ᐋᔭᒥᓗᒃᓵ (ᒫᔅᑲ vii. 32-35.)

ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐧ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧ ᐋ ᒫᐧᑲᓗᑕᒥᓗᒃ ᓈᐹᐧᐋ ᐋ ᐱᒥᒋᓂᓗᒃ; ᐋᐧᑲᑦᑦ ᒫᑲ: "ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᒥᓇᐧᐋᒋᐃᑯᓯᓇ ᐋ? " "ᐋᐋ!" ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯ, ᓈᔅᑦᐧᐸᓵ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋᑦᑦ, "ᐧᐋᓂᔅᑲ! ᒫᒋᑦᑦ ᒋ ᓂᐹᑲᓇᓵ" ᐋᑯ ᐧᑲᒋᐅᑦ ᒫ ᐧᐋᓂᔅᑲᑦ; ᑦᐧᐹ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᑲᔅᒋᑕᐧ, ᐧᐋᔅᓴ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒋ ᐳᑦᑯᓵ (ᒧᓇ v. 5-9.)

ᓇᑲᐳᓇ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᒋᐱᑲᓗᒃ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᐋ ᑲᒫᔅᐧᑲᑦ ᒋᓴᔅ, ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧ ᐋ ᒋᑎᒫᑎᓯᓗᒃ ᐃᔅᐧᑲᐧᐊ ᓈᔅᒃ ᐋᔭᐧᐱᔅ ᐧᐋᒋᐱᔅᑯᓈᓗᒃ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᒋᓗᐧᐋ ᒋ ᓯᐳᔅᐧᑲᐸᔭᐅᓗᒃᓵ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋᑦᑦ: "ᐃᔅᐧᑲᐧ ᓵᔅ ᒋ ᒥᐧᓈᒋᐃᑎᓇᓵ" ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᑎᐋᒋᓈᑦ, ᑎᐧᐋᒃ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᐧᑲᔭᔅᑯᐱᔅᑯᓈᐸᓗᐧ, ᐋᑯ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᓈᓈᔅᑯᒫᓗᒃ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐳᐧᐊᓵ ᓂᔭᓂᑯᐳᓇ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒋ ᐳᑦᐧᐊᐧ ᑲ ᓂᐱᓗᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓗᒃᓵ (ᓗᒃ xiii. 11-13.) ᐊᐧᐊᐧ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑦ ᑲ ᒪᔅᑲᑦᓗᑦᐧᑲᓂᓗᒃ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐧᐃᐧ ᐋ ᒥᓇᐧᐋᒋᐋᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑲ ᒫᐧᑲᓗᑕᒥᓗᒃᓵ

ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐧ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒫᔅᑲᓈᒃ ᑲ ᐱᒧᑦᑦ, ᓈᔅᑦᐧᐸ ᒋ ᒥᒫᑎᓗᐧᐊ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᓄᓇᔅᑲᑯᑦ, ᐧᐋᐧᐋᔅ ᒋ

ᒧᒋᐃᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐋ ᒪᔭᑲᒃᐋᐃᑎᓗᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᒥᓗᐧᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᐋ ᐋᔭᒥᓗᒃᓇ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᐅᑎ ᐱᒧᑦᐧ ᑦᐧᐊᓄ ᒋ ᓇᒋᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊ ᐋ ᓇᐧᐃᓇᐃᑲᐧᐋᓗᒃ ᓇᐸᐧᐋᓇ ᐸᔭᒃ ᒫᑲ ᒋᔅᐃᔭᐧᑲᓄ ᓈᔭᑦᐧᐸ ᓱᑲ ᒋ ᒫᐧᐧ, ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᑳ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐋᑲ ᐧᐋᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓗᓇ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒃ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐸᔭᑯᓗᑦᑯᐸᓇ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᐧᐃᐧᐃᒪᓇ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒫᑲ ᓈᔭᑦᐧᐸ ᒋ ᐧᐃᐧᐸᐋᐧᐧᐊᓄ, ᐋᑯ ᐱᐋᒋᓈᑦᑦ, ᐋᑦᑦ, “ᐋᑲ ᒫᐧᓇ” ᐅᔭᓗᓄ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑦ ᑎᐋᒋᓇᒃ ᒥᔅᑎᑯᐧᐊᑎᓗᓄ ᐊᑦ ᐸᒋᐧᐃᓂᓗᒃᓇ ᑦᐸ ᐅᒋ ᒋᐸᐃᑲᓂᐧᐃᓗᓄᓇ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑳ ᓂᐱᓗᒃ, “ᐅᔅᒋᓂᒋᔭ ᐧᐊᓂᔭᑳ!” ᑎᐧᐋᒃ ᒫᑲ ᔅᒫᑦᐱᓗᒃ, ᐋᔭᒥᓗᒃ; ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐧᐋᑯᓯᓗᓗᒃ “ᒫᓄ! ᒋᑯᓯᔅ!”

ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊᒃ ᓈᔭᑦᐧᐸ ᒋ ᑯᔅᑲᓗᑦᐧᒪᒃᓇ ᐋᑯᐃᔭᒃ ᒫᑲ: “ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᑦᐧᐸ ᐋᐧᐃᔭᒃ ᒋᔅᓴᒪᓇᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᔅ! ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒫ ᓂᐱᓗᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊ ᐋᐧᑲ ᒋ ᑐᑦᐧᐋᑦ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓗ ᓇ”

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒃᐧᐃᓇ 22.

ᑲ ᓱᔭᑲᑎᓯᑦ ᐃᔭᑲᓄ, ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᐹᕋᓯᐧᐃᑦ ᕿᒧᓐᓇ
ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᒃᓇ

ᓗᒃ vii. 36—end.

Ps. lxxxvi. 5. “ᒋᔭ ᒋᔅᓴᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔭᑎᓯᓇ, ᑲᔭ

ᐅᐸᒃ ᒋ ᐅᑯᐸᓕᒫᒐᓐ; ᐅᑯᐅᑦ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᒋᑎᒫᒋᓐᐅᐅᒃ ᒥᓯᐅᑯ ᐊᓐᒃ ᒥᔅᕋᒧᖅᑦᑕᖅᓇᓐ"

ᒫᑲᓕᓄ ᐅᑭᒋ ᒋ ᐸᒋ ᑖᑦ ᒋᖅ ᐊᖅᒋᒃ?

ᑲᔭᐅᑦ ᒫ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑕᑲ ᒫ ᐋᑲ ᔭᓕᐅᐃᐅᔭᑲᓇ

ᒥᑯ ᒫᑲᓕᓄ ᐅᑭᒋ ᒋ ᓕᑦ ᒋᕐᓇᒪᓂᐅ ᒫ ᔭᓕᐅᐃᐅᓕᒃ ᒥᓯᐅᑯ ᐃᐃᓕᐅᑦ?

ᒥᓯᐅᑯ ᑲᔭᐅᑦ ᐋ ᒋ ᐅᒪᒋᐅᑦᑖᐅᐃᓂᓕᒃᓇ

ᒋᖅ ᑲᖅᒋᑕᓄ ᒫ ᐅᑯᐸᓕᒪᐅᑦ ᐃᐃᓕᐅᐊ ᐅᒪᒋᐅᑦᑖᐅᐃᓂᓕᐊ, ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᒥᓐᐅᑦᑖᐅᐃᓂᓕᐊ ᐋᐅᑯ ᒫ ᑎᐸᒋᒪᐅᑲᓄ ᑲ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᑦ ᓈᐸᓄ (ᕿᒧᓐᓇ) ᐋᑲ ᐅᑭᒋ ᒋᖅᓈᑖᓕᐅᑦᑖᐃᑯᑦ, ᑲᔭ ᐃᖅᑲᓄ ᑲ ᒋᖅᓈᑖᓕᐅᑦᑖᐃᑯᑦᓇ

ᐊᐅᐊ ᓈᐸᓄ ᒋ ᓇᐅᒪᓄ ᒋᖅᖅ ᒫ ᐸᒋ ᐅᒋᒥᒥᒋᓯᒥᑯᑦ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐅᒋᒃ; ᒥᑯ ᒫᑲᓕᓄ ᐅᑭᒋ ᒋ ᓇᐅᒫᒪᑦ? ᑖᐸ ᐅᒋ ᓵᒋᐊᓄᓇ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ᐅᐃ ᐸᐅᐅᑦ ᐋ ᐃᓕᒃ ᐅᑭᒋ ᒋ ᓇᐅᒫᑦ, ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᒋ ᑖᐸᑖᑯ ᒋᖅᖅᓇ

ᐊᐅᐊ ᑲ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᑦ ᓈᐸᓄ ᓈᖅᑖᐸ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓈᓇᐋᐅᑯᐅᐊᓄ ᒋᖅᖅᓇ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓕᐅᑦ ᐅᒋ ᐅᑦᑕᐅᓄ ᐋᑎᐅᑲᓂᐅᓕᒃ ᐊᐅᑦᑖᐅᐊ ᓈᑖ; ᐋ ᐊᑲ ᐅᒋ ᒥᔭᑦ ᓇᐱᓕᓄ ᒫ ᒋ ᒋᖅᑖᐸᐅᓯᑖᓈᑲᓂᐅᓕᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᑕᒪᖅᑯᐅᓂᓕᓄ, ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐅᒫᒪᓇᓇ

ᐊᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐃᖅᑲᓄ ᓈᖅᖅ ᐋᑲ ᓄᖅᒪ ᐅᑭᒃ ᐃᒋ

ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑯᐸᓇ, ᒋ ᑉᐋᐸᒪᓄ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐋ ᐱᐗᒫᑉᐋᓐᑦ ᑉᐃᒋᓐᓄ ᑲ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᓐᑦ ᕿᒧᓇ ; ᐋᑯ ᐹᐗᒫᑉᐋᑦ ᑲᔭ, ᐋᑯ ᐅᓴᐱᓴᑯᓂᓐᑦ ᐋᑯᑕ ᐋᐗᑖᑉᐋᑦ ᓈᓴᑎ ᓱᑲ ᐋ ᒫᐗᑦ, ᐃᓴᐱ ᒫᓴᒋᓯᑦ ᑲ ᐃᓴᐱᓴ ᒪᒋᑉᑖᑯᐸᓇᓐ ᒋ ᒋᓴᒫᓐᒪᓄ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒫ ᒋ ᑉᐋᐸᓐᑦᒫᑯᑦ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐊᓄᓐ ᒋ ᐹᑖᑖᑯᐸᓇ ᑕᒪᓴᑯᑉᐃᓂᓐᑦᓄ ᓈᓴᑎ ᐋ ᒋᓴᑎᒪᑉᐃᓂᓐᑦᓇ ᒫᑉᑲ ᒫᒪᑲ ᐅᑎᑕᐸ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐅᓯᑎᓐᑦᓄ ᐋᓴᐱᑦ ᒋᑦᑎᑉᑉᐃᓂᓐᑦᓄ ᐅᓴᒋᑦᑉᑲ, ᓈᓴᑎ ᓱᑲ ᐋ ᒫᐗᑦ, ᐋᑉᑲ ᒋᓴᑖᑉᐃᓯᑖᓈᑦ ᑲᔭ ᐅᓴᑎᑉᑲᓂᐱᑉᐃᔭ ᐋᓐᑦᐊᑦ ᐃᐋᐸᒋᑖᑦ ᐋ ᑲᓯᓇᑉᒫᑦᓇ ᐅᔭᓐᑦᓄ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐳᑉᐋᑦ, ᑲ ᑕᒪᓴᑯᓇᑉᒫᑦ ᑲᔭ ᑉᐋᑉᑉᒫᑦᓇ

ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᑦ ᐅᒋᒪᓄ, ᕿᒧᓐᓇ, ᓈᓴᑉᑉᐸ ᒋ ᒋᕐᐃᓐᓈᑯᓯᓄ ᑉᐃᔭᐸᒫᑦ ᐅᔭᓐᓄ ᐃᓴᑲ ᐊ, ᑉᐋᓴ ᒥᐗᓇ ᒋ ᒋᓴᒫᓐᒪᓄ ᑲ ᐃᑖᓐᑖᑖᑯᓯᓐᑦ ᑲᔭ ᓈᓴᑉᑉᐸ ᒋ ᒋᕐᐋᐃᑯ ᒋᓴᓴ ᔭᓐᑦᑕ ᑉᐋ ᒋᓴᑉᐋᑐᑐᑉᐋᓐᑦᓇ ᒥᑯ ᐋᑉᑲᑖᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑲ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᓐᑦ ᓈᐸᑉᐊ, “ᐊᑉᐊ ᐃᓴᑲᓄ ᑉᑉᐸ ᓈᓴᑉᑉᐸ ᒋ ᒪᒋᑉᑖᓄ, ᒥᑯ ᓴᓴ ᒥᓯᑉᐋ ᓇᒋ ᑉᐋᐸᓐᑦᒪᑉᐊᓄ: ᓈᓴᑉᑉᐸ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᓴᒋᐃᑲᓇ ᐋᓐᑦᐋᑲ ᓈᓴᑎ ᓂ ᓴᒋᐃᑲ ᐋ ᐳᑉᐃᔭᓇ ᒋᑉᓇ ᒋᔭ ᓇᒪ ᑉᐋᑉᐋᑲ ᓂᐱ ᑯᒋ ᒥᓐᓇ ᒫ ᒋᓴᑉᐸᑉᐃᓯᑖᓂᑲᑉᐃᔭᓇ, ᑉᐃᔭ ᒫᑲ ᐋ ᐅᒋᑯᑉᐋᐱᑦ ᓇᒋ ᐅᒋ ᒋᓴᑉᐸᑉᐃᓯᑖᓂᑲᑉᓇ ᒋᔭ ᓇᒪ ᑯᒋ ᐅᒫᒥᓇ, ᒥᑯ ᑉᐃᑉ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐳᓂᐅᒫᑕᒪ ᓂᓯᑕ ᑲ ᐃᓴᐱᒋ ᐱᐗᒫᑉᐊᑉᓇ ᒋᔭ ᓇᒪ ᑯᒋ ᑕᒪᓴᑯᓂᓇ, ᑉᐃᔭ ᒫᑲ ᓂᓯᑎᑉ ᒋ ᐃᒋ ᐸᑉᐃᓇᒪ ᓈᓴᑎ ᐋ ᒋᑉᐃᒫᑉᑲᓇᓐᑦᓄ ᑕᒪᓴᑯᑉᐃᓂᓐᑦᓄᓇᓐ”

ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᓵ ᒫᔪ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑦ ᐃᓵᑳᑉᐊ, ᐊᑖᑦ: "ᓈᓄ ᓴᑭ ᑳᓯᔭᐸᑉᐃᑕᒪᑳᑉᐃᓐ ᑭ ᒪᑭᑉᑖᑉᐃᓐᓇ" ᑖᑉᐹ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒥᑉᔭᓐᒧᐋᓄ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐃᓵᑳᑉᐊ ᑳ ᒥᕋᒫᓐᒥᓐᒃᓇ ᐊᓐ ᑉᐃᑉ ᑳ ᑎᑦᑕᓐᒧᑦ ᐅᑭᒪᓄ ᑳᔭ ᐅᑦᑕᒪ, ᐋᓴᒃ ᓈᓴᒃ ᒫᕐᑉᐋᑉᒃ ᐅᐃᔭ ᑳ ᑦᑕᑉᐋᓐᒃᓇ

ᑭᔭ ᑳᔭ ᑭ ᑳ ᑉᐋᐸᓐᑕᒫᑳ ᑭᓴᓵ ᑭ ᒪᑭᑉᑖᑉᐃᓐᓇ ᑳᓴᓈᑖᓐᑕᒥᐃᑯᑉᐊᓈ ᑳᑳᑭᒪᑕᓇ ᒥᑯ "ᓂ ᒥᔪᑉᑖᓐ" ᐃᑖᓐᒥᓯᔭᓐᓇ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᔭ ᑭ ᑳ ᑉᐋᐸᓐᑕᒫᑳ, ᑉᐋᓴ ᓈᓴᑖᑉᐹ ᓇᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑖᓐᒪᑉᑦ ᑭᓴᓵ ᐋ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᓐᑦᑕᑦ ᑳᔭ ᐋ ᑭᓴᑖᓐᒧᓐᑦᑕᑦ ᐊᑉᐋᓐᑉᐊᓇ ᑉᐋᑉᐋᑦ ᐊᐱᓴᑉᐋᑉᑕᑦ ᓈᓄ ᐅᑭ ᒥᒫᑦᑖᓐᑉᐊ ᐅ ᒪᑭᑉᑖᑉᐃᓂᑉᐊᑉᐊ, ᑳᔭ ᓇᒪ ᐃᑖᓐᑖᑉᑯᓯᑉᐊᑦ ᑭᑭᑦᑭᑉᑯᑦ ᒫ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑕᑦᓇ ᒥᔭᓄᑦ! ᑳᒫ ᑉᐋᐸᓐᑕᒫᑳ ᑭᔭ ᑭᓴᑦ! ᑳᒫ ᒥᓐᑦᑕᑦ ᒫᑳ ᐅ ᐸᔭᑭᑦ ᐋᒫᑉᑳ ᑭᑖᐃᑦ ᒫ ᐹᑭ ᑖᓐᑦ ᒫ ᒥᕋᒫᓐᒥᐃᑦᑭᓐᑦ ᑭ ᒪᑭᑉᑖᑉᐃᓐᓇ ᐅᑭ; ᐋᑯ ᒫᑳ ᑭᓴᑦ ᒫ ᑉᐋᐸᓐᑕᒫᑳ, ᒫ ᓴᑭᐊᑦ ᑳᔭ, ᒧᔭᒪ ᑳ ᑎᑳ ᐊᓐ ᐃᓵᑳᓐᓇ

ᐹᔭᑉᑳᓐ ᑭᓴᓵ ᐋ ᓈᓈᑕᑳ ᑭᓴᑉᐋᑉᑳᓐᑦᑳᓐᓇ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑕᒪ ᒫᑯᐸ ᐅ ᒧᓂᐃᐸᓂᓐᑦᑳᓐ ᐹᓐᑦᑳ ᐊᓐᑕ ᓴᒪᓕᐋᐃᑦᓇ ᑭ ᔭᓐᑉᐃᑖᑯᐸᓐᓇ ᒫᑳ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᐱᑦ ᐊᓐᑕ ᒫ ᐋᑉᔭᓂᑦᓇ ᒪᑉᑳᑦ ᒫᑳ ᐅᑎᑕᐸ ᐱᐋᑭ ᐊᑉᑳᐸᒫᓐᑦ ᐃᓵᑳᑉᐊ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᑕᑉᐋᓐᑦᑕᒪᑉᐋᑦ ᓂᐱᓐᑦ ᒫ ᒥᓂᑉᑳᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᓐᒧᑕᒪᑉᐋᑦ ᐊᓂᔭᓐᑦ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑉᐋᐳᓐᑦ, ᒥᑯ ᑉᐃ ᒫ ᑭ ᒥᓇᐃᑉᐋᑦ ᐋ ᑭᑦᑕᒪᓂᑉᐃᑦᓇ (ᒍᓐ iv. 4-16.)

ᑭᕐᒋᓄᐊᒫᒐᕐᐃᓐ 23.

ᑲ ᐹᕐᑐᑦᑲᑎᓂᓗᒃ ᐊᓗᑦ ᑲᓕᓕ ᓴᒃᑲᐃᑲᓂᒃ
ᐋ ᐋᔭᕐᒫᕐᐋᐃᕐᐋᒃᑯᓐ

ᓗᒃ viii. 22-25.

ᓗᒃ viii. 25. "(ᑭᓴᕐ) ᕐᐋᔭᓕᕆᒻ ᐋ ᐯᑎᓂᓗᒃ ᑲᔭ ᓂᐱᓗᓐ, ᑖᕐᐹᑖᑯ ᒫᑲᓐ"

ᑭᓴᕐ ᔭᕐᐊᒃ ᑭ ᐳᓯᕐᐊᓐ ᐅᑭᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᕐᐋᑲᓇ ᐅ ᑭᒫᓂᓗᕐᐊᓐ ᐃᑦᑭᕐ ᐹᔭᒃ ᑭ ᐋᔭᓐ ᒎᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑯᑦᑭᓗᓐ ᕐᐋᕐᐊᓴ ᑭ ᒥᕐᔭᓗᑦᒪᒃᑯ ᒫᓇ ᐃᐋᐸᑭᑖᓗᒃᑯ ᑭᓴᓴᓐ

ᐹᔭᒃ ᑭᒫᓂᓗᓐ ᐋᑯᑦ ᒥᓯᕐᐋ ᑲ ᐳᓯᕐᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᐹᔭᕐᑲᓐ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᓴᒃᑯ ᐯᑎᓂᓗᒃᑯ, ᐋᕐᐱᕐᒍ ᒪᒪᑲᐊᓂᓗᒃᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐋᕐᑲ ᐹᑦᑭ ᐳᓯᐸᓗᓗᒃᑯ ᑲᓴᑲᓇᓐ ᑭᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᕐᐋᑲᓇᒃᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓈᓴᑖᕐᐹ ᑭ ᑯᓴᑖᕐᐋᒃᑯ ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᑯᓴᐱᓈᓗᑦᒪᒃᑯ ᒫ ᑯᓴᐹᐸᓗᒃᑯᓐ ᑭᓴᓴᓐ ᒫᕐᑲᒃᑯ ᑭ ᓂᐸᓐ ᓇᒪ ᑭᓗᕐᐋ ᐅᑭ ᐅᓴᐹᕐᐋᒥᑯ ᔭᑎᕐ ᑭ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᐯᑎᓂᓗᒃᑯᓐ ᐋᑯ ᑭᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᕐᐋᑲᓇᒃᑯ ᕐᑲᕐᑯᓇᒃᑯ, ᐋᑖᒃᑯ, "ᐅᑭᒪᓐ! ᐅᑭᒪᓐ! ᓇᒫ ᑭᓗᕐᐋ ᓄᓴᕐᑖᓗᕐᑖᓇ ᒫᑲᑦ ᐋ ᔭᓗᕐᐃᐅᔭᒃᑯ?" ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᓴ ᓈᐳᕐᐃᑦ, ᒫᑐᑲᒃ ᐋ ᐯᑎᓂᓗᒃᑯ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒪᒪᑲᐊᓂᓗᒃᑯ, ᑎᕐᐋᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐋᕐᔭᓴᑎᓂᓗᓐᓇ

ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐋᑖᑦ ᐅ ᑭᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᕐᐋᑲᓇ, "ᒫᕐᑲᓇ ᕐᐋᑭ ᑭ ᑯᓴᑖᕐᔭᒃ?" "ᒫᕐᑲᓇ ᕐᐋᒫᑲ ᐅᑭ ᑖᕐᐹᕐᐊᒫᓗᕐᒥᔭᒃ ᒫ ᑭ ᑲᓇᕐᐋᓗᕐᒥᑦᑲᒃᑯ? ᑖᐹ ᐅᑭ ᐆᓇᓗᑦᒪ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐋ

ᐃᐃᓂᓗᒃ, ᓵᔭᑎᖅ ᒋ ᓂᐹᑦ ᑲᔭ ᑯᔭᐱᒃ ᐸ ᒋ ᑐᑦᑕᒻᑯᐅ ᒫ ᑯᑲ ᐧᐃᔭᕐᔪᐃᑎᒃ, ᑯᑦᑕᑲ ᐅᒋ ᑯᕐᑯᓈᑲᓇᒻᐃᑦᓵ ᒋᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᒻᑯᑲᓇᒃ ᐧᐃᑉ ᑯᒻᑲᑎᑐᒃ, "ᒋᕐᓂ ᐊᒻᐊᑲ ᑖᒻᐹ ᒋᖅᓴᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᕐᓂ, ᐧᑯᒻᑯᒃ ᑯ ᐸᑎᓂᓗᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑲᕐᑲᓇ ᑯᒻᑲ ᐱᔪᒋᐃᑯᑦᓵ"

ᒋᕐᒋᓄᐊᒫᒃᑲᒻᐃᓇ 24.

ᖃᐋᕐᓂ ᐅᑦᑕᓂᑦ ᑲ ᓂᐱᓗᒃ ᑯ ᑯᔭᒻᒪᒻᑯᐃᒻᑯᓗᒃᓵ

ᓗᒃ viii. 41—end.

1 ᓵᒪᓐᐅᐃᓐ ii. 6. "ᒋᖅᓴᒪᓂᑐ ᓂᐸᐃᒻᑯᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᒻᑯᒃ: ᐱᒥᔪᓂᐃᒻᑯᒃ ᒋᐹᓗᑲᒥᑯᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᒻᑯᓂᕐᑲᐃᒻᑯᒃᓵ"

ᐸᔭᒻᑲᒃ ᑯ ᒥᓯᒋᓯᓗᒃ ᐅᒋᒪᒻᑯ ᒋ ᐹᒋᓈᑎᑯ ᒋᕐᓂ, ᑯᑯ ᑯᓇᑦ ᐅᓯᑎᒃ ᑯᔪᒃ ᑲᒻᑯᐸᔭᐅᓗᒃ, ᑯᑯ ᐃᔭᓗᒃ, "ᒥᑯ ᐹᔭᑯᔪᒃ ᓂᑦᑕᓂᖅ, ᓈᕐᑦᒻᐹ ᒫᑲ ᒫᒻᑲᓗᑦᒪ, ᑲᒫ ᐹᒋ ᒥᓇᒻᑯᒋᐊᑦ!" ᒋᕐᓂ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᑦᒻᐹᒻᐊᒃᓵ

ᑯᑦᑕ ᐹᒻᑦᓴᐸᑦᑲ ᐧᐃᒋᓗᒃᓵ, ᑯᑯ ᐱᑯᒋ ᐃᓗᓗᒃ ᐅᑦᑕᒻᐅᕐᒫᒃᑲᓂᓗᒻᐊ, "ᓴᖅ ᐃᕐᑲᐸᓗᒃᓵ ᓴᖅ ᓇᒪᒻᑯᓇ ᑲᑦ ᒋ ᐧᐃᔭᕐᔪᒻᐊᒃᓵ" ᑯᑯ ᐃᔭᑦ ᐧᐃᑉ ᒋᕐᓂ, "ᑯᑲ ᓵᒋᓯᑲ, ᓂᑉ ᓂ ᑲ ᐱᒫᒋᐊᒃᓵ" ᑯᑯ ᑯᑦᑕᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᓈᐹᒻᐊ ᑲᔭ ᐃᕐᑲᒻᐊ ᐧᑯᑦᑕᓂᓯᓗᒃ, "ᐹᒋ ᐧᐃᒫᒻᐃᑲ, ᐱᑐᒫᑦᓂᒃ, ᒋᔭ ᒫᑲ ᐱᑦᑦ, ᒫᕐᓂ ᑲᔭ ᒍᓇ, ᐹᒋ ᐱᑐᒫᑲ, ᑯᑯᖅ ᑯᑲ ᑯᑦᑲᒃᓵ"

ᑯᑯ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑯᐅᑦᑕᒃ ᐊᑕ ᑯᓴᑦᑕᒃ ᓈᓴᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒋ ᒥᒫᐅᐅᑯᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐅᑯᒃ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑯ ᒋᐅᒋᒫᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑯ ᓂᑲᒧᒃ, ᒥᒋᒪ ᑯ ᒪᒫᐅᑦᑕᑲᓗᒃ ᓈᓴᒃ ᑯ ᐱᒋᓴᑲᒋᑦᑯᓗᒃ ᑯ ᒋ ᓂᐱᓗᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐃᓴᑲᒋᕐᓂᓴ ᑯᑯ ᒋᓴᒃ ᑯᑲᑦᑕᕐ, “ᑯᑲ ᐃᐅᑦᑕᒃ, ᐅᑯᓴᒃ ᒥᑯ ᓂᐸᒃ, ᑦᑕᐸᑦ ᓂᐱᒃᓴ” ᑯᓗᐅᑯᒃ ᐅᑯᒋ ᒋ ᐃᑦᑕᕐ ᒋᓴᒃ ᒥᑯ ᑯ ᓂᐸᓗᒃ, ᑯ ᒋ ᒋᓴᒫᓗᒥᓗᑦ ᑯ ᑲᓴᒋᑦᑕᕐ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᐱᒪᑎᓗᑯᕐᓴ ᑯᑯ ᐊᓐᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐅᑯᒃ ᒥᑯ ᐅᑯᓴᓄᐅᑯᓴᒃ ᑯᑯ ᐃᔭᒃ “ᑦᑕᐸᑦ ᓂᐱᒃᓴ” ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᐅᑯ ᐅᒋ ᐅᐃ ᑦᑕᐸᑦᑕᐅᑯᐅᑯᒃ ᑲ ᐃᓗᒃ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᐱᒪᑎᓗᑯᓗᐅᒃᓴ

ᑯᑯ ᐃᔭᑦ ᒋᓴᒃ ᒥᓗᑯ ᒫ ᐅᑯᔭᐅᑦᑎᓴᐅᑯᑲᓂᐅᑦᑕᒃᓴ ᐅᐸᒃ ᒪᑲ ᑲ ᐅᑯᔭᐅᑦᑎᓴᐅᑦᑕᒃ, ᒫᐸᐅᒃ ᐃᓴᑲᑦᒥᓗᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐅᑯᑦᑕᓂᕐᓂᐅᑦᑕᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐋᑦᑕ, ᒫᒪᓴ, ᑲᔭ ᒍᓇ, ᑯᓗᐅᑯᑲᓇ ᑲ ᓇᑯᓗᐅᒪᑦ ᒫ ᑦᑕᒃ ᐊᓐᑕᓴ ᑯᑯ ᐅᑯᑎᓇᐅᒪᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐃᓴᑲᕐᓂᓴ ᐅᑎᒋᓗᐅᑯ, ᑯᑯ ᑯᑦᑕᕐ, “ᐅᑯᓂᓴᑲᓇ” ᓴᒪᑕᐱᓗᒃ ᐱᑦ, ᑯᑯ ᒫᒃ ᒋᒋᐅᑯ ᐅᑯᓂᓴᑲᓗᒃ, ᑦᑕᒧᑦᑕᒃ, ᐅᑯᓴ ᒋ ᓂᓇᓴᑦᑕ ᑯ ᐱᐳᓇᓱᒃᓴ ᑯᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐃᔭᑦ ᒋᓴᕐ, “ᑦᑕᐅᑦᑕᒃ ᒫ ᒥᒋᑦᓴ”

ᐊᓇᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐅᑯᑦᑕᓂᓱᒃ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᐅᑯ ᐅᒋ ᒋᓴᒫᓗᑦᑕᒪᒃ ᒫ ᐃᑦᑕᓗᒃ ᑯᓴᐱᕐ ᒪᓴ ᑦᑕᓗᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑯᓴᐱᓴ ᓱᒋᔭᓱᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑯᑦᑕᒪᑯᒃ ᒋᓴᓴᓴ

ᒋᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᒐᐧᐃᓐ 25.

ᒋᓴᐅ ᑲ ᐊᕐᓗᒪᑦ 5,000 ᑯ ᓈᐸᐧᐊ,
ᐊᑦ ᐊᔭᐧᒪᐧᐊᐃᐧᐊᒃᓐ

ᒫᑎᒃ xiv. 13-22.

Ps. civ. 14. "(ᑭᕐᓗᒪᓂ) ᒪᕐᑯᕐᐧᐊ ᓂᑦᐧᐃᒋᑕᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᐧᐊᑲᓇ, ᑲᔭ ᓂᑦᐧᐃᒋᑦᑲᓂᕐᓗ ᒫ ᐊᐸᒋᑦᑭᒃ ᐃᐃᑭᐧᐊ; ᐊᑦ ᐧᐃ ᓂᑦᐧᐃᒋᑦᑦ ᒥᒋᒥᑭᒃ ᐊᕐᒋᒃ ᐅᒋᓐ"

ᐋᔭᐧᑲᒃ ᒋᓴᐅ ᑲᔭ ᐅ ᒋᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐊᑲᓇ ᐹᑯᑕᕐᑲᒥᑲᒃ ᒋ ᐃᑐᑕᐧᐊᒃ, ᓈᕐᒃ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᒥᒫᑎᑭᐧᐊ ᐃᐃᑭᐧᐊ ᑲ ᐹᒋ ᓄᓐᑲᑯᒃᓐ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᐅ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑦ, ᐃᐊᔭᒧᑕᒪᐧᐊᑦ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᔭ, ᑲᔭ ᐧᐃᔭ ᐊᑦ ᒋ ᓇᑲᑕᑲ ᒋᕐᑯᑭᐧᐊ ᐊᑦ ᐧᐃ ᐱᒫᒋᐊᑦ ᐃᐃᑭᐧᐊ ᒫ ᐊᑲ ᐅᑎᓂᑯᑭᒃ ᓴᑦᓇᓇ ᐃᕐᐱ ᒫᑲ ᐊᑎ ᐅᑦᑯᕐᑯᒃ, ᐊᑯ ᐱᐊᒃ ᐃᑎᑯᒃ ᒋᓴᐅ ᐅᒋᕐᒋᓄᐧᐊᒪᐧᐊᑲᓇ, "ᓇᒫ ᒋ ᑲ ᐃᑕᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᐃᑭᐧᐊᒃ ᒫ ᒋᐧᐊᒃ, ᐧᐊᓴ ᓱᕐ ᐧᐃ ᑎᐱᕐᑲᑭᐧᐊ"? ᒥᑯ ᒋᓴᐅ ᒋ ᒋᕐᒫᑭᒫᐧᐊ ᐃᐃᑭᐧᐊ ᐊᑦ ᐊᑲ ᒋᑭᐧᐊᑦ ᐅᒋ ᓴᕐᑲᒧᕐᑭᒃ ᐊᕐᑲᓂ ᒋᕐᑲᐧᐊ ᐧᐊᒫᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐃ ᐃᑦᑦ ᒫ ᒋᐧᐊᑭᒃᓇ ᐊᑯ ᐊᑦᑦ ᐅ ᒋᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐊᑲᓇ, "ᓇᒫ ᒋ ᑲ ᒋ ᐊᕐᓗᒪᐧᐊᐧᐊᒃ"? "ᓇᒪ!" ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯ, "ᐧᐊᓴ ᒥᑯ ᓂᑦᕐᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᐱᐧᓱᐧᐊᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᓂᓐᕐᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᓇᒫᕐᓗᒃ, ᐊᑐᒃ ᒧᓐᐧᐊᑲ ᐃᕐᐸᐧᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᒥᒫᑎᒃ ᐃᐃᑭᐧᐊᒃᓐ" ᐋᑯ ᒥᑯ

ᐃᓗᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ, “ᐊᐱᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒪᓴᑯᕐᒃ,” ᐃᑎᑯᒡ, “ᓂᔭ ᒫᒃ ᐹᒥᒥᓗᒃ ᐊᓇᒡ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊᒡ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪᓴᒡᒃ” ᐋᑯ ᑖᐧᐹ ᑲ ᐃᑎᓗᒡ ᐅᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᒃ

ᓈᓴᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒥᒫᑐᐧᐊᒡ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊᒡᒃ ᓂᓴᑐᒥᑎᓇᓐ ᑯ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᑲᒥᐧᑲᑉ ᒥᑐᓇ ᓯᒋᓴᒋᓈᒡ ᐋᑯ ᒋ ᐃᑕᕐᔪᒫᓇᒋᒃ ᓈᐸᐧᐊᒡ 5,000 ᒋ ᐃᑕᕐᐧᐊᒡ, ᑖᐱᒡ ᒫᒃ ᐧᐃ ᐃᓴᐧᑳᐧᐊᒡ ᑲᔭ ᐊᐧᐋᕐᔪᓴᒃ ᒫᓴᒋᓈᕐ ᒋ ᑲᓴᒫᓗᑕᕐᔪᒫᓇᒋ ᐋᐧᐋᕐᔪᓴᒡ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᓱᕐ ᑲ ᒋ ᐃᕐᐱᕐᔪ ᑳᐧᐊᕐᒧᒃ ᐋᑯ ᒫ ᐸᑕᒪᒃ ᐊᑕ ᑲ ᑐᑦᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᐃᔭ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫ ᒋ ᒥᒋᓯᓗᒃ

ᐃᓴᐱ ᑲ ᓇᐊᐱᓗᒡ, ᑭᓴᕐ ᐧᐋᑎᓈᑦ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪᓴᕐ, ᐋᑯ ᐱᑕᒪ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐋᐃᑖᓗᒡ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᐋᑖᐱᕐ, ᐋᑯ ᓂᐋᓈᓴᑯᒪᑦ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᐧᐃ ᒥᒥᒥᓐ ᐅᒋᓇ ᐋᑯ ᐹᐧᑲᓈᑦ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊ, ᒫᔭᑦ ᐲᑕᕐ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᑦ, “ᓈᒡ ᑲ ᐊᐱᐧᐃᒡ ᐊᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇᒡ ᑭᔭ ᐊᕐᔪᒥᒃᑯ”! ᐋᑯ ᒍᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓇ ᒫᔭᑦ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊ, ᐋᑯ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑎᐋᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒫ ᐊᕐᔪᒫᓗᒡᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᐋᑕᕐᔪᒡ ᐅ ᑭᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᒋ ᒥᔭᓐ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪᓴᕐ ᒫ ᓇᐅᒫᑎᓇᒪᐧᐋᓗᒡ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊᒡᒃ

ᓈᒡ ᐋᐱᓱᕐᔪᒡ ᒥᒋᒪ ᐊᐅᒡ ᐧᐃᐟ ᑖᐸᐅᑯᐧᐊᒡ ᒥᒫᑎᒡ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊᒡ; ᐋᔭᐱᒡ ᒫᒃ ᒋᑕᒪ ᑭᓴᕐ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫ ᑖᐱᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᓗᒡ ᑲ ᑕᕐᔪᒡ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊ ᔭᑎᕐ ᒋ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᐋᐱᓱᕐᔪᒡ ᒥᒋᒥᓗᕐᓇ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒋ ᑖᐱᓴᑯᔪᐧᐊᒡ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᒋᑦᐧᐊᒡ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐧᐊᐧᐋᓂᐸᓗᐧᐊ ᑲ ᐃᓴᑯᐧᑖᒡ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪᓴᕐ ᒪᓴᑯᕐᒃ; ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᕐ

ᐋᑦᑦ ᐅ ᑭᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᓐᑑᑲᓇ, “ᐹᕐᑲᑦ (Basket) ᐅᑎᓇᒧᒃ, ᒧᓯᒋᓇᒧᒃ ᐊᓇ ᒥᒋᒪ ᑲ ᐃᑕᕐᑖᒃᓵ” ᓂᓐᔫᕐᔪᐸ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑕᑐ ᐹᕐᑲᑦ ᒥᑐᓇ ᒋ ᓵᑲᕐᒋᓇᐊ ᐃᕐᑰᕐᑐᐊᓇ, ᐋᑯ ᑭᕐᕐ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐃᐃᓗᐊ ᒫ ᒋᐊᓗᒃᓵ

ᑖᐸ ᒋ ᒪᕐᑲᒫᐃᑎᓄ ᑭᕐᕐᓵ ᐊᐃᑭᕐᑲᓇᓄ ᑲᔭ ᒋᑦ ᐊᕐᔪᒥᑯᓇᓄ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐊ ᐃᐃᓗᐊ ᐊᕐᑭᒃ ᐋᑦᑦᓗᒃᓵ ᒥᑯ ᑖᓇᑦ ᐊᐋᒋ ᐊᕐᔪᒥᑦᑲ? ᑲᔭᐊ ᒥᒋᒥᓗᓄ ᐋ ᒥᓗᑦᑲ ᑲᔭ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐊᓵ ᑖᓇᑦ ᐊᐋᒋ ᒋ ᐅᕐᔪᐃᕐᓇ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᓄ? ᐸᑉᑲᕐᔪᑲᓇᒃ ᑲᔭᐊᓵ ᐸᑉᑲᕐᔪᑲᓇᒃ ᐊᐃᑭᕐᑲᓇᒃ ᑖᓇᑦ ᐊᐋᒋ ᒋ ᐋᔭᐊᐃᒃ? ᑲᔭᐊᓵ ᐋ ᓂᑖᐊᐃᒋᒃᓵ ᑖᓇᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐊᐋᒋ ᒋ ᓂᑖᐊᐃᒋᒃ? ᑭᓴᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᔭᐊᓵ ᑲ ᐊᑦᑦᐋᑦᓵ ᑲᔭ ᑲ ᐊᕐᔪᐋᑦᓵ ᒫᑲᓗᓄᓐ ᐃᐋᐸᒋᑦᑦ ᐊᐋᕐᔪᐋᒃ? ᓇᒪ ᒫᑲᓗᓄᓐᓵ ᑭᕐᕐ ᐋᐊᒃ ᑭᓴᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᔭ ᐊᐃᔭ ᐊᑦᑦᐊᓄᓐ ᒫ ᓂᑖᐊᐃᒋᓗᒃ ᐸᑉᑲᕐᔪᑲᓂᒥᓇ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᒫᕐᒫᓗᑦᑦᒪᒃ ᑭᕐᕐ ᑖᐸ ᐋᐊᐃᒋ ᐋᔭᐋᑦᑦᓵᒃᓵ ᒥᕐᓄᓐ ᐋᒃ ᐊᑦᑦᐋᑦᓵ ᐸᑉᑲᕐᔪᑲᓇ ᒫ ᓂᑖᐊᐃᒋᓗᒃ ᓈᕐᕐ ᒥᒫᑦ ᐊᐋᓇᒋ ᐸ ᒋᐸᑲᑦᓱᐊᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐊᔭ ᒋ ᑲ ᐊᓂᒋᕐᒋᓯᑦᑦᐋᑦᓇᓄ, ᐊᐋᕐ ᐊᐋᐊᒃ ᐱᔭᓯᕐᔪ ᐋᑲ ᐊᕐᔪᒪᑦᓵ ᑖᐸ ᒋᕐᒫᓗᑦᒪᒃ ᒫ ᒋ ᓂᑖᐊᐃᒋᑦᒪᓱᒃ ᒫᑲᓗᓄᓐ, ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᐊᔭ ᒋᐸᑲᑦᓱᐊᒃ, ᒋᑉᑲᕐᔪᑲᓂᑐᐊ ᐋ ᓂᑖᐊᐃᒋᑦᒪᓱᒃ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᓄᓐ ᒫ ᒥᒋᒃᓵ ᐱᔭᓯᕐᔪᒃ ᐊᐋᔭᕐᑖᑖᐊ ᒥᒋᒥᓯ ᐅᒋ ᐹᑖᐊᒃ ᒋᑉᑲᕐᔪᑲᓂᑐᐊ ᑲᔭ ᑐᑖᐊᒃ ᒫ ᒋ ᒥᕐᑲᒃ ᐅᒥᒋᒥᐊᓄᓐᓵ ᒋᔭᓇᓄ ᓈᕐᕐ ᐋᓗᐊᒃ ᑲᔭᐊᓵ ᓯᐋᒋᐃᑦᑲ ᒋᑉᑲᕐᔪᑲᓂᑐ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᐊᐃᔭᓯᕐᔪ ᐋ ᐅᑦᐋᑦ-

ᒐᑯᔭᒃᑯ ᒐᓴᒋᓈᖅᑖᓐᑲᓂᓗᓐ, ᒫᒃ ᒐᓴᒋᓈᖅ ᒐ ᓇᐅᑖᑦᑲ ᐃᔭᒥᐃᔭᓐᑲᑯ

ᓐᐃᐸᑕᒧᒃ! ᒥᒐᓐᑦᑕᓐ ᒋ ᒋᓴᒐᓗᒫᒃᑲᓂᓐᐃᓐᐃᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᓐᐃᒃ ᑲ ᐃᔭᒪ ᒋᑎᒫᑎᓯᒃ ᒥᒥᒥᓗᓐᑕ ᐅᒋ ᐃ ᒋ ᒥᓗᑯᒃ ᒋᓗᓐᑕᒃ ᒋᓗᓂᓐᐃ ᒥᒥᒥᓗᓐᑕ ᐃ ᒋ ᓇᐅᑕᒪᓐᐃᒃᑯᑯᒃ ᓇᒫ ᒫᒃ ᒋᔭᓐᐃᓐᑕ ᒋ ᑲ ᐃᑕᓐᐃᓐᑕ ᒋᓗᓂᓂᐅ ᐃᔭᑯᒃ. ᒋᔭᑲᓐᐃ, "ᒥᓗᓈᓇ ᐊᓄᒃ ᑲᔭᑲᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᒥᒋᑖᓇ"? ᒋ ᑲ ᓇᓈᔭᑯᒫᑖᓇᓐᑕᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒋᓗᓂᓂᐅ ᒋ ᒥᒋᒥᓈᓗᓐᑕᒃ ᐅᒋᓐ ᐊᒧᔭ ᒥᒋᓯᔭᒃ ᒋ ᑲ ᐃᑖᓇᓐ, "ᒋ ᓇᓈᔭᑯᒥᑎᓈᓇ, ᐅ! ᒋᓗᓂᓂᐅ, ᐅ ᒥᔪ ᒥᒋᒪ ᐅᒋᓐ"

ᒋᒃᒋᓄᐊᒫᒐᓐᐃᓇ 26.

ᐊᑦ ᓴᐃᒋ ᒋᓴᒐᓗᒥᖅ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐃ ᒋᓗᓴᐃᑎᓯᑦ
ᐃ ᐃᔭᓐᒪᓐᐃᐃᓐᐃᒃᓐ

ᒫᑎᓐ xv. 21-28. ᑲᔭ ᒫᖅ x. 13-16.

ᓗᒃ xviii. 16. "ᓇᐃᓗᒥᑯᒃ ᐊᐱᔭᑦᓐᐃᔭᓂᒃ ᒐ ᐹᒋ ᓈᔭᒃ, ᐃᑲᓐᐃᔭ ᒫᒃ ᒋᑦᐊᒫᑯᒃ; ᓐᐃᓴ ᐃᓐᑲᑖᓗᑖᑯᓯᒃ ᐊᓇᒃ ᐃᑖᒃ ᒋᓂᒪᓂᐅᓐᐊ ᐅᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᓐᐃᓐᐃᓂᓗᒃ," ᐃᓗᓐ ᒋᓴᔭᓐ ᓂᔭᓐ ᒐᒋ ᓐᐃᑦᒫᑎᓇᓐᐊᓐ ᒋᔭᒋᓄᐊᒪᓐᐃᑲᓇᒃ ᓂᔭᓂᑯᐅᓇ ᐃ ᐃᑲ ᓱᑲ ᓄᔭᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐃᐃᐅᑖᓐᐃᒃ ᐊᓐᐃᓗᓐᐊᓐ

ᐹᔭᓐᑲᓐ ᒋ ᐹᒋ ᓈᑎᑯ ᐃᔭᓐᑲᓐᐊ ᐃ ᒫᐅᓗᒃ ᐃ

ᐃᓗᒃ, “ᐅ! ᑖᐸᓗᒋᒐᔭᓇ ᓂᑦᓂᔅ ᓈᓴᑦᑦ ᒫᑦᑲᓗᑕᓴᓵ” ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᓴ ᔅᑲ ᒥᑯ ᔅᑲᑲ ᐹᑦᑦᐊᓐᐃᑯ ᒋ ᑎᓐ! ᐋᑯ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᑦᑕᑲᓇᒃ ᐃᑯ ᐊᑲ ᒋᓗᑦᑯ ᒋᑎᒫᒐᓗᒫᒃ ᑦᑯ ᒋᒋᑎᑦᑕᔅᑦᑕᒃᓵ ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓴᑦᑲᓐ ᑦᑕᔅᒃ ᓈᓴᒃ ᓯᑲ ᓈᐅᑦᑕᒪᑦᑕᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐅᑖᓂᓴ ᐅᒋ; ᐋᓗᑦᐊᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑦᑕᒋ ᒋ ᐃᑖᒃ ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᑦᑕᑲᓇᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ, “ᒥᔭᓄᑲ! ᒋᒋᑎᔅᐅ ᒫ!”

ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓴᑦᑲᓐ ᑦᑕᑦᑲ ᑲᑦᐊᐸᔭᐅᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐅᓯᑎᓗᒃ ᑦᑕ ᐃᑖᑦ, “ᑖᐸᓗᒋᒐᔭᓇ ᑦᐃᒋᐃᓵ” ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒋᓴᓴ ᑦᑕ ᒋᑎᒫᒐᓗᒫᑦ ᒋ ᐃᑦᑕᓐ, “ᓂ ᑲ ᐳᑖᓇ ᑦᑕᐃᔅᒐ ᓇᑦᑦᑕᓗᓇᓵ” ᐋᓇ ᐃᓴᑦᑲᓐ ᓈᓴᑦᑦ ᒋ ᓯᒋᔭᓯᓐ ᐅᔭᓗᓐ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ, ᑦᑕᑯ ᑲᑦᑦᑕᓵ ᓴᔅ ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᑦᑦ ᑦᐃᔭᓴᑎᓗᑦᑦ ᐅᑖᓂᓴᓵ ᒋᓴᓴ ᑲᔭᑦᑦ ᑲ ᒥᓇᑦᑦᑦᑦ ᑦᑦᐊᓗ ᐅᒋᓵ

ᒥᓇ ᑦᔭᑦᑲᓐ ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᑦᑕᑲᓇᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑦᑲᔭᓴᑯᑐᑦᑦᑦᑦᑕᓵ ᐃᑦᑲᑦᑕᓵ ᐃᑦᑦᑕᔅᓵ ᐃᑦᑲᑦᑕᓐ ᐅᑯᑦᑕᑦᑦᑦᑦ

ᐊᓐᐊᔪᕐᒃ ᑲ ᑕᑯᓂᑯᒃ ᒋᓴᔭᑯ ᒋᓴᔭ ᓵᒋᐊᓄ ᐊ ᓯᔭᐱᔪᔪᓗᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐊ ᐊᑲ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᓗᒃ ᐊᓐᐊᔪᕐᑯ ᐊᓗᓐᐊᓐᑲᓇ ᒋᓴᔭ ᐅ ᒪᓂᔅᒐᓂᔪᔪᒪᑯ ᒋᒋᒌᔪᑯᒃ ᒪᑲ ᑲᑕ ᐃᑐᑕᐃᑯᓐᐊᒃ ᓂᐱᓐᑖᓐᐊᑯ (ᒍᓇ xxi. 15.)

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒐᓐᐃᓇ 27.

ᑖᐸᓗᒋᒐᑦ ᐅᑦᐊᔭᒥᐊᓐᐃᓐᐊ ᐊᔭᓐᒪᓐᐊᐃᓐᐊᒃᑯ

ᒪᑎᓐ vi. 9. ᓗᒃ xi. 2-4.

Ps. lv. 17. "·ᐋᑕᑯᔪᒃ, ᒋᐊᒋᓵᐸᔭᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᐊᓐᑲ ᒋᔪᑲᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᓇ, ᑲᔭ ᓯᑲ ᓂ ᑲ ᓇᑐᑕᒪᓇ; ᓂ ᑲ ᓇᑐᑖᑲ ᒪᑲ (ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ)ᑭ"

ᐅᑕ ᑲ ᑖᑦ ᒋᓴᔭ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ ᓈᔅᑖᓐᑖ ᒋ ᒥᓐᔭᐳᑕᒪ ᐊ ᒫᒥᑐᓈᐳᒫᑦ ᐅᑖᓐᐃᔭ ᒋᒋᒌᔪᑯᒃᑭ ᓐᐋᓐᐊᔅ ᒋ ᒥᓐᔭᐳᑕᒪ ᐊ ᑖᔭᑯᑦ ᒫ ᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᔅᑐᓐᐊᑦ ᐅᑖᓐᐃᔭ; ᓂᔭᓂᑯᑐᓇ ᐊᓐᑲ ᒫᑐᑦ ᐅᑎ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑭ ᐸᔭᓐᑲᓐ ᐊᔭᑲᓂ ᑎᐱᔭᑲᓐᐊ ᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᓐ ᐊᒋᒃ, ᓂᔭᓂᑯᑐᓇ ᐅᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᓐᐊᑲᓇ ᐊ ᑖᑖᑯᑦ ᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᓐ ᐅᑖᓐᐃᔭᑭ

ᓇᑯᑐᓇ ᐸᔭᓐᑲᓐ ᑲ ᒋᔪᐊᔭᒥᐊᓐ ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯ, "ᒋᔅᑯᑕᒪᓐᐃᓈᓇ ᒫ! ᒫ ᐃᔪ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᔭᒃᑭ" ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔭ ᐊᑖᑦ, ᐅᑕ ᒋ ᑲ ᓵᓇᓐᐊᓐ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᔭᓐᑲ:—

"ᑖᐸᓗᒋᒐᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᓐᐃᓐᑯ"

ᓄᑖᐃᓈᓐ ᒋᒋᒋᓯᑯᒃ ᐊᑖᔭᓐ; ᑲᑦ ᒋᔅᑖᓗᑖᑲᓂᐃᓐ ᐊᓯᓂᑲᓱᔭᓐ; ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓗᑦ ᒋᔭ ᒥᑯ ᒐ ᑖᐸᑖᑲᐃᔭᓐ; ᒋᔭ ᐊᐃᑖᓗᑦᒪᓐ ᑲᑦ ᑎᓈᓂᐃᓐ, ᐅᑦ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ ᒧᔭᒪᒋᒋᓯᑯᒃᑯ ᐊᔅᒥᓈᓐ ᐊᓄᒃ ᒐ ᒋᓯᑲᒃ, ᐳᓈᔭᓗᑦᒪᐃᓈᓐ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᒪᒋᑖᐃᓂᓈᓐ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐋ ᐃᓯ ᐳᓈᔭᓗᑦᒪᐊᒋᒃ ᐊᓐᒃ ᑲ ᐊᓂᑦᑕᐃᔭᒥᒃ, ᐋᑲᐃᔭ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔅᐸᐃᓈᓐ ᐊᑦ ᒐ ᑲᐃᒋᐃᑲᐃᔭᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᑲᐊᒪᐃᓈᓐ ᐊᓐ ᒪᒐᐃᓐ: ᐊᔅᒋᒃ ᒋᔭ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐃᓐ, ᒋ ᓱᑲᑎᓱᓐ, ᑲᔭ ᒋᔭ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᑲ ᒋᔅᑖᓗᒥᑲᐃᓐ, ᒧᔅ ᑲᒋᒃᑯ ᐋᒥᓐᑯ

ᒋᔅᑎᓈᒃ ᒫ! ᐊᑎᑦ ᐊᑦᑕᓯᔭᒃ ᒋᑦ ᐊᐸᒋᑖᓐᐊᑐᒐ ᒫᓇ ᐅ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᓐᐃᓐ ᐊᑖᑯᓯᒃᑯᒃᑲ ᑲᔭ ᒋᔭᒋᓵᐸᔭᒃᑲᑯ ᒋ ᓂᒋᐃᑯᐊᐊᒃ ᒐᒋ ᒋᔅᑯᑦᒪᑯᐊᐊᒐᓐᒋ ᒥᑯ ᒐᒋ ᐋ ᒋᔅᒐᔭᒪᐊᓐ ᐊᐊᓐᐃᓐ ᑲ ᐅᓯᑖᑦ? ᒋᔅᔅ ᐊᔅᒋ ᑎᐸᔭᒋᒐᓯᓐ, ᐊᐊᒃ "ᑖᐸᔭᒋᒐᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᓐᐃᓐ" ᒫᑲ ᐊᒋᒋ ᒋ ᐃᓯᓂᑲᑖᒐᒃ

ᓈᔅᑖᐸ ᒥᔭᔭᑦᒪᒃ ᐊᐊᓐᒋ ᐅᔭᔭᓐ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᓐᐃᓂᔭᓐ, ᐊᔅᒋ ᒋᔅᔅ ᒋ ᐅᓯᑦᓐ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᐊᒃ ᐊᐃᒥᓇ ᐊᐊᓐᐃᓯᔭᒃ ᒐ ᒋ ᓂᓯᑦᒐᒃ ᑖᓇ ᐊᓯᒋᔅᐊᓐᐃᓂᐃᒃ, "ᑲᑦ ᒋᔅᑖᓗᑖᑲᓂᐃᓐ ᐊᓯᓂᑲᓱᔭᓐ," ᐃᐊᓂᐃᒃ? ᑲᔭᐸ ᐊ ᓇᑦᐊᔭᓗᑖᑲᓂᐃᑦ ᒋᔭᒪᓂᑐ ᒐ ᐊᔭᔭᑯᑐᑖᑦᓇ ᒋᔭ ᐊᐃ ᒋ ᓇᑦᐊᔭᓗᓈ ᒐ ᐊᔭᔭᑯᑐᑖᑦᓇ?

ᒫᒃᑲᓐ ᐧᐃᑉ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐅᓐ? ᑖᐊᒃ ᑲᔭᐧᐸ ᑏ ᑏᑲ ᑖᐧᐸᑦᐧᑏᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᒋᓴᒪᓂᐧᓯ ᑏᑯ ᑲᐧᑲᒋᒫᑲᓐ ᒫ ᐧᑏᐸᓗᑦᑏᒪᔭ ᒋ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐅᓇᓯ ᑖᑲᐧᐃᔭ ᑲᔭᐧᐸ ᒥᑯ ᐅ ᐃᔪ ᑏᔭᒥᑏᒃ, ᒋᔭᐧᐊᓄ ᑲᔭ ᐧᑏ ᐃᔪ ᓇᐧᑕᒪᐧᑏᒃ ᓇᐧᑕᒫᒃᓯ

ᐊᐧᑊ ᑏ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔭᓗᑖᓇ ᑖᓗᑊ ᒋᓴᒪᓂᐧ ᐅ ᐸᔭᒋ ᑖᒫᐧᑲ ᒋᑖᐃᑊ ᒫ ᒥᔪᐧᑖᐧᑏᑦᐃᔭᒋᓗᑊ? ᒋ ᐸ ᒥᓗᒃ ᐧᑏᑦ ᓇᐧᑕᒪᐧᑏᑦᓯ ᒋᓴᒪᓂᐧ ᒐᒋ ᒥᓗᒃ ᒥᒋᒥᓗᐧᐧ ᑲᔭ ᑏᐸᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᓗᐧᐧ ᒋᔭᓗᐧᐧ ᐅᒋ, ᒥᑯ ᐊᐧᑏᑦᑕ ᑏ ᒥᐧᔭᔪᓗᑊ ᒫᐧᑲᐧᓗᐧᐊ ᒋ ᑲ ᒋ ᒥᓗᒃ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐅᑫᓯ ᒫᐧᑲᓗᐧᐧ ᒪᐧᐊᑊ ᒪᐧᔭᔪᓗᑊ ᒋᓴᒪᓂᐧ ᒫ ᒋ ᒥᓗᒃ? ᐅ ᐸᔭᒋ ᑖᒫᑦ ᑲᔭᐧᐸ, ᐧᑏᑦ ᑏᐧᐊᒃ ᒫ ᒋ ᒥᔪᐧᑖᐧᑏᐃᔭᒃᓯ ᐅᑕ ᐃᔅ ᒋᓴᒪᓂᐧ, “ᐅ! ᓄᑖ ᒋ ᓇᐧᑕᒪᑎᓇ ᒫ ᒥᓗᔭᓇ ᒋ ᐸᔭᒋ ᑖᒫᑦ, ᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᒋ ᒋᑦᑦ ᐯᓯ ᑖᒥᓇᓯ”

ᓂᔭᓯᑯᐧᓇ ᐱᔭᔭᑯᔭᓇ ᒋ ᑲ ᑏᔭᒥᑏᐧᐧᐊ ᒋᓴᒪᓂᐧ, ᐧᑏᑦ ᑏᑯ ᑲ ᑎᒃ ᒋᑦᑦᓯ ᒥᒫᑦ ᐊᐧᑏᓯᔭᑦ ᑲ ᒋ ᑏᔭᒥᑏᐧᐧᐊ ᒋᓴᒪᓂᐧᐊ ᓱᔭ ᒋᒋᒋᓯᑯᐧ ᑕᐧᐊᑊ ᑲᔭ ᒥᐧᓇ ᒥᔪᐧᑖᐧᐊᓯ ᑯᑕᑦᑊ ᐊᐧᑏᓯᔭᑦ ᐅᑕ ᐊᐧᒋᑊ ᑏᔭᒥᑏᐧᐧᐊᑊ, ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᑏᐧᑯ ᒋᒋᐧᑏ ᒥᔪᐧᑖᐧᐊᑊ, ᒥᑯ ᐧᑖᑯᐧᐊᑊ ᒋᓴᒪᓂᐧᐊ ᑏᓯᑯᒪ ᒋᓯᑲᐧᐊ ᓇᓈᓇᒋᒪ ᒫ ᐊᑎ ᒥᔪᐧᑖᑊ; ᒫᒃ ᒫᒃ ᒋᒋᒋᓯᑯᑊ ᒫ ᐃᐧᐸᓗᑊ, ᑖᑯ ᑖᐧᐸ ᒥᐧᓇ ᒫ ᒥᔪᐧᑖᑊᓯ

ᒋᕐᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫᐧᐃᓇ 28.

ᒋᓴᕐ ᓂᔅᑲᓇ ᑲ ᐧᐃᑦᑲ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᕐ
ᐋ ᐋᔅᒪᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᒃᕊ

ᒫᑎᓐ xvi. 21—end.

ᒍᓇ xvi. 28. (ᒋᓴᕐ ᐃᓗᓐ), "ᐅᑦᐧᐃᒫᒃ ᓇᒋ ᐅᒋᓇ, ᑲᔅᑲ ᐊᕐᒋᒃ ᓇᒋ ᐸᒃ ᐃᑐᑦᓇ; ᒥᓇ, ᓂ ᓂᑲᑦᓇ ᐊᕐᒋ ᓂ ᓈᑦᐧ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᒪᐧᕊ"

ᒋᓴᕐ ᒋ ᒋᕐᒫᓗᑦᒪ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫᐧᑲᓗᐧ, ᑲᔅᑲ ᒋ ᒋᕐᒫᓗᑦᒪ ᓱᕐ ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᒫ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓗᓗᒃ ᒫ ᐃᕐᐱᕐᒋ ᓂᐱᕐᕊ ᑯᑦᒋᓗᐧ ᒫᐧᑲᓗᐧᐋ, ᒥᑯ ᐅ ᒋᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᒋ ᐧᐃᑦᒪᐧᐋᐧ; ᐸᑐᕐ ᒫᑲ ᒥᑯ ᐧᐃᔅᐧᐋᐧ ᑲ ᑦᒫᒃ ᐋᑯᐃᔅᑲᒃ ᐧᐋᑦᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᒫ ᑐᑦᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᕐᕊ ᐋᐧᑲᑦᒫᒃ, "ᓱᕐ ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᒋ ᑲ ᓇᑲᑎᑎᓇᐧᐋᐧᕊ ᑲ ᒫᔅᑎᓯᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐋᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᐅᑎᓂᐧᑲᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᒫ ᒫᑯᐱᕐᒃ ᓱᕐᑎᐧᑲᔅᐱᔅᑲ, ᒫ ᐅᑦᒪᐅᒃ, ᒫ ᐅᕐᓇᐧᐃᒃ ᐋ ᒫᔅᓗᒥᒃ, ᑲᔅᑲ ᒫ ᒋᕐᑦᐧᑲᐅᒃ ᐋᕐᑦᔅᑎᑯᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᒋᕐᒋᓯᑲ ᒥᓇ ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᒫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔅᓇ ᐋ ᐋᑦ ᒋ ᓂᐱᔅᓇᕐᕊ" ᒥᑯ ᒋᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᓇᕐᑦᐧᐸ ᒧᕐᕊᐅᐧᐋᒃ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᐧᐋᒃ ᐱᐋᑦᐧᐋᒃ ᐅᔅᓗᓗᐧ ᑲ ᐃᓗᒃ ᒋᕐᕐ, ᐧᐋᕐ ᓇᕐᑦᐧᐸ ᒋ ᓴᕐᒋᐋᐧᐋᒃᕊ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒋ ᑯᐸᕐᕊᓇᑯᓯᐧᐋᒃᕊ ᐋᑯ ᐱᑦᕐ ᐋᑦᑦᕐ, "ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔅ ᒋ ᑲ ᓂᐱᕐᓇᕐᕊ" ᐋᑯ ᐃᔅᓗᓗᒃ ᒋᕐᕐ, "ᑦᐸ ᓂ ᑲ ᒋ ᑎᓇ ᒫ ᐋᑲ ᓂᐱᔅᓇ, ᐧᐋᕐ ᐋᑯᑦ ᒥᑯ ᒫ

ᐅᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐊᑉᑲᐅ ᐃᐃᓗᐅᑉᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᐅᒋ ᓇᐊᓗᐸᒥᐊᒃ ᓄᑦᑉᐃ ᒋᒋᒌᕐᓂᐊᒃ ᐊᑦᑦᕐᔪ”

ᑭᓴᕐ ᒋ ᓇᑦᑉᐊᓗᒥᓂ ᐅᑦᑉᐃᔭ ᒫ ᓂᐳᓴᑦᒫᒫᕐᔪ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᔭ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑦᓗᐸᒪ ᒫ ᐊᑲ ᑦᑉᐸᑉᐊᕐᔪ ᒫᑲᑦ ᒥᓯᑉᐊ ᐊᓇᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐅᑉᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐃᐃ ᓂᐸᐊᒃ ᑭᓴᕐ ᒋᔅᑉᐊᔭᑲᓗᐅᒃᓂᒃ, ᑭᔅᓴᓚᒪᒃ ᑲ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᑦᒃ, ᒋ ᑦᐊᒃᔪ ᑭᓴᕐ ᒥᒫᑉᑦᐅ ᒋ ᓇᐅᑲᒫᓴᕐᒪᐅ ᐃᐃᓗᐅᑉᐊ ᐊᓇᑦᔪ ᒥᓇ ᒫᑉᑲᓗᐅ ᑉᐊᒋ ᒋ ᑉᐊᑲᑦᒃ ᑭᓴᕐ? ᑲᔭᑉᐸ ᐊ ᒋ ᐊᔭᒧᑦᑕᒪᓇᒃ ᐅ ᒪᒋᑉᑦᐃᓂᑉᐊᑉᐊ ᑲᔭ ᐊ ᐊᑲ ᑉᑲᔭᑲ ᐃᑦᓗᑦᔪᒃ ᑲ ᒋ ᐃᑎᓇᒃ, “ᓇᒪᑉᐃᔭ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐊᑉᐊᐅᑉ ᑭᓴᒪᓂᐳ ᓄᑦᑉᐃ, ᒥᓇ ᒋ ᑭᓴᑦᓗᒧᓇᑉᐊᐅᑉ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᒥᑦᓇᓯᓇᑉᐊᐅᑉ, ᑲᔭ, “ᓈᕐᒃ ᒥᓴᑦᐃᓂ ᑭᓴᒃᓗᑦᓈᓇᓇᑉ,” ᑭᑦᐃᑦᓗᑦᓈᓇᑉᐊᐅᑉᔪ ᒋ ᑉᐃ ᓂᐸᐃᓇᑉᐊᐅᑉᔪ ᑲᔭ ᓈᕐᑦᑉᐸ ᒋ ᓂᑦᐅᑉ ᓇᑎᐃᓇᑉᐊᐅᑉᔪ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᔭ ᒋ ᒥᔪᑉᓇᑉᐊᑉᐊᒃ ᑲ ᑭᑎᒫᑎᓯᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐅᑉᐊᒃ, ᑲᔭ, ᓴᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑦᑉᐸ ᒋ ᒥᔪᑉᓇᑉᐊᐅᑉᐊᐃ! ᑭᑎᑎᓇᑉᐊᐅᑉ, ᒫᑉᑲᒃ ᐊ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᔭᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐊᑉᑲ ᓇᐳᑉᐃ ᒫᑉᑲᓇ ᒫᒥᐳᓈᓗᐸᒥᐃᑯᔭᒃᔪ ᐊᑉᐊᒃ ᓇᒪᔭᑉᐃᑦ ᐊᕐᔪ ᐊᔭᒥᔭᒃᔪ ᑭᑦᐃᑉᐊᑉᐊ ᒥᐳᓇ ᓯᒋᕐᒋᓈᑉᐊ ᒪᒋᑉᑦᐃᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᐳ ᐊᑉᐊᒃ ᑯᑦᐃᑉᐊᐅᑉᔪ”

ᑭᓴᕐ ᓈᕐᑦᑉᐸ ᒋ ᓈᑦᑉᐊᓗᒪᐅ ᒫ ᑉᑲᕐᑲᑎᓯᓗᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᐳᓂᑦᓗᒃ ᐊ ᐊᑲ ᑉᑲᔭᕐᑯᑎᓗᒃᔪ ᐊᓗᑉᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑉᐊᒃ ᓈᕐᒃ ᓈᕐᒃ ᒧᔭᒪ ᒋ ᐊᐃᑦᑕᕐᔪ ᓈᕐᑦᑉᐸ ᒋ ᒥᑦᓴᒪᓗᑦᒥᐃᑯ ᐊ ᑉᐊᐸᒫᑦ ᐊ ᐊᑲ ᓄᕐᒪ ᐊᐃᐅᑦᑉᐊᓗᒃ ᐅᑦᑉᐃᔭ, ᑲᔭ ᐊ ᐊᑲ ᑉᐃ ᐳᓂ ᒪᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓗᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᐊ ᐊᑲ ᑉᐃ ᐸᒋ-

ᑎᓇᒥᓗᒃ ᐧᐅᔭᐧᐊᓐ ᐋ ᐃᑖᓗᑦᒥᓗᒃᓯ ᐅᔭᓗᓐ ᒫᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑯᒃ ᓈᕐᒃ ᒫᕐᐧᐋᐅᑯᒃ ᐊᓇᒃ ᐃᐅᓗᐧᐊᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᒃ ᑭᓴᓴ: "ᓇᒪᔭᓐ ᐋᑯ ᐧᐋᑖᐧᐅᔭᓇ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ!" ᐋᑯ ᐅᔭᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ: "ᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᑖᐧᐸ ᓄᑖᐧᐅ ᒃᔭ ᑭᑭᕐᕐᓂᑯᒃ ᐊᑦ ᐋᑖᑦ ᐋᑯᑦ ᐧᐋᑭᔭᓇ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐋᔭᑯ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭᐧᐋᐧᐋᓇᓯ" ᐋᑯ ᑯᑦᒃᒃ ᐅᐅᓗᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐋᑎᓈᒃ ᐊᓯᓇᔭ ᒫ ᐱᒧᓯᐧᓈᑦᐧᐋᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔭᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᓇᐋᓗᑦᒪ ᑭᓴᓴ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐋᒃᓂᐧᐅᕐ; ᓂᔭᑭᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐊᑦ ᒫ ᐊᒃ ᑭ ᒥᔭᒃᑯᑦ ᑲ ᐅᔭᐸᓗᐅᓯᕐᓯ

ᒫᒃ ᑭᓴᓴ ᑭ ᓇᒃᑦᒪ ᑭᔭᓴᓕᒥᓗᒃᓂ, ᐧᐋᓐᓂ ᓈᑖ ᑲ ᑖᑦ, ᐅ ᑭᔭᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᒃᓇ ᒃᔭ ᐹᑐᔭ ᒥᓇ ᐧᐋᑎᑭᐸᓗᓗᒃ ᒫ ᐅᔭᐱᔭ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒃ ᑭᔭᓴᓕᒥᓗᒃᓂᓯᕐᓯ

ᑭᔭᑭᓄᐊᒪᒫᐧᐅᓇ 29.

ᓈᓴᕋᕐ ᒥᓇ ᑲ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᐊᑲᓂᐅᕐ
ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐅᐧᐋᕐᓯ

Jᓇ xi. 1-17.

ᓂᒃᒧᓇ xxxiv. 17. "ᐧᑲᔭᔭᒃᑎᓯᓯᐧᐊ ᒫᕐᒧᔭᑦᑯ, ᑖᐸᐧᓗᑦᒫᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐸᑦᐧᐊᒃ, ᒃᔭ ᐧᐋᐧᐅᑭᐋᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋ ᐅᕐ ᐋᐅᒥᓂᓗᒃᓯ"

ᑭᓴᓴ ᒃᔭ ᐅᑭᔭᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᒃᓇ ᓂᔭᓂᑯᑐᓇ ᐊᑦ ᒫ ᐊᒃ

ᒋᔅᒐᓗᒥᒃᓇ ᒋ ᐃᑐᑦᐊᒐᔅ ᒫᓇ, ᐋ ᐅᕐᒫᕐ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐅᓂᔭ ᐃᐃᓗᐊ ᐋ ᓂᐸᐃᑯᕐᔪ ᑯᑦᑲ ᐅᑐᑦᒪ ᑲᔭᐅᐋ ᐊᐅᐳ ᑲ ᒋᔅᒐᓗᒥᑯᕐᔪ ᓛᓴᕋᔅ ᒋ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᓯᓗᓐ ᐋᔭᒃ ᓈᔅᒐ ᑲ ᐅᑐᑦᒥᒫᕐᔪ ᒋ ᓂᕐᓗᐊ ᐊᒋᓴᓂᔅᑲᒥᓗᐊᔪ ᒫᕐᑕ ᐋᔭᒃ ᒋ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᓯ, ᒫᓇ ᒫᑲᔪ ᒥᓯᐊ ᐋ ᓂᔅᑎᒃ ᒫᒧ ᒋ ᐊᒋᐊᒃᔪ ᒥᓯᐊ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᓴᒋᐋᐊᒃ ᒋᓴᓴᔪ ᐊᕐᑯᐊᒃᔪ ᒥᒫᑦᑕᐊ ᒋ ᐋᒋ ᓇᐅᑦᐋ-ᐸᒥᑯᐊᒃ ᒫᓇ ᐊᒋᐋᒃ ᑲ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᐊᔪ

ᒫᕐᑕ ᐊᕐ ᐊᐋᐊᓴ ᒋ ᐊᐃ ᒪᒫᒋᐃᔅᐳᔭᐊᐊᒋ ᐱᐋᒋ ᓇᐅᐋᐸᒥᑯᐊᑦᐋ, ᒥᑯ ᒫᓇ ᐊᐋᓯᑦᑕ ᒋ ᒥᔭᐅᑦᒪ ᒫ ᐊᐱᐊᑦᐋ ᐋᐃᑦᐅᔅ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᓇᓈᑲᓯᒋᐋᑦ ᐋᐃᐅᔅᔪ

ᒫᑲᒃ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᐅᒋ ᑦᐅᔅ ᒋᓴᔅ ᓈᔅᒐ ᒥᐋᑲᐅᑦᑕᑲ ᓛᓴᕋᔅᔪ ᒫᕐᑕ, ᒫᓇ ᒫᑲ, ᓈᔅᑦᐸ ᒋ ᓴᒋᐋᑦᐊᒃ ᐅᔅᑦᓯ-ᐋᑦᐊ, ᒋ ᒋᔅᒐᓗᒪᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒫ ᒋ ᒥᓇᐊᒋᐋᐅᑯ-ᐸᓈᓇᐃ ᒋ ᑦᐅᔅᔪ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᕐᓂᐊᒃ ᐊᐊᐅᐊ ᒫ ᐋᑐᐃ-ᑦᒪᐊᐅᔅ ᐋ ᒫᑲᐅᑦᒥᐅᔅᔪ ᐋᐋᐊ ᒋ ᐃᑐᑦᐊ ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᐋᑐᐋᐸᒪᑦ ᒋᓴᔅ ᓈᓴᕋᔅ ᐊᐃ ᓈᓈᓇᒋᒪ ᒋ ᐊᑎᐃᑦᐅᑦᑯᓯᐅ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᓈᐱᔅᔪ ᐅᑐᑦᒪ ᒫᑲ ᐋ ᐊᐋᐸᔅᐅᑦᐊᒃᔪ ᐸᒋᐊᐃᔭᓂᐅᐅᐊ ᒋ ᐊᔅᑲᔭᒥᓂᑯᔪ ᐋᑯ ᑲ ᓇᐃᑲᐊᐋᒃ ᐊᓇᑦᐊ ᐊᓯᓂ ᐋ ᒋ ᐸᑯᓈᐱᔅᑲᐊᒃᑲᓂᐊᔅᔪ

ᒫᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒫᕐᑕ ᓈᔅᒐ ᒋ ᐸᐊᑲᐅᑦᒪᒃ ᒫ ᑕᑯᕐᓂᐅᔅᒐᒃ ᒋᓴᓴᔪ ᑲ ᓇᐊᒋᕐᓂᑲᔅᒐᒃ ᐋᑯᐃᔭᒃ ᑲ ᑕᑯᕐᓂᐅᔅᒐᒃᔪ ᒫᕐᑕ, ᒫᓇ ᒫᑲ, ᓇᒪᐊᔭᔭ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑦᐅᒪᐊᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒫ ᐱᒫᑎ-

ᓯᐊᓗᖅ ·ᐊᓴ ᓵᔅᔅ ᓇ·ᐊ ᒋᕐᑲ·ᐊ ᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐊᑲ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᓗᖅᓵ ᐋᑯ ᓈᖅ ᒪᔅᒪᓗᑕᖅᓵ ᐃᔅᐱ ᐱᐊᑕᒃ ᒪᕐᑮ ᓵᔅᔅ ᐊ ᐹᓕᓈᑯᓯᓗᖅ ᒋᓴᓴ ᓈᐅᓇᒋᐊᕐ, ᐊ·ᑲᑕᕐ, "ᐋᑯ ᒪᑲ ᒋ ᐃᑖ·ᐊᐸᓇ ᐅᑕ ᐊᐅᖅ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐱᐅ ᓃᓴᑖᕐ, ᒥᑯ ᓂ ᒋᕐᒪᓗᑖᓇ ᐊᔅᐳᐱᖅ ᒪ ᒋ ᐳᑕ·ᐊᕐ ᒥᓇ ᒪ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᕐᓵ" ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐊᑖᕐ, "ᒥᓇ ᑲᑕ ·ᐊᓂᓴᑲᐅ ᒋᓴᑖᓴ ᓂᐳ·ᐃᓂᖅ ᐅᒋᓵ" ᐋᑯ ᐊᑎᑯᕐ ᒪᕐᑮ, "ᐊᐊ! ᑲᔭ·ᐸ ᒪᓴᒪᓗᒪᒃ ᒪᒋᖅ ᒋᕐᑲᓗᒪ ᒥᓇ ᒪ ·ᐊᓂᓴᑲᕐ, ᒥᓯ·ᐊ ᑲ ᓂᐱᖅ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐊᖅ ·ᐊᓂᓴᑲ·ᑖ·ᐊᓵ" "ᓇᒪ ·ᐃ′, ᓇᒪ ᑲᑕ ·ᐃ ᐳᑕ·ᐊᐅ ᐊᓄᖅ ᒪ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᓗᖅ?" ᒋ ᐃᑖᓗᑕᒪ, ᒥᑯ ᐊᔅᐳᐱᖅ ᑲᔭ·ᐸ ᒋ ᒋᓴᒪᓗᒪᐅ ᐊ ᑲᓴᒋᑖᓗᖅ ᒪ ᒋ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᐊᑖᓗᖅ ·ᐃ ᐳᑕᒥᓗᖅᓵ

ᐋᑯ ᒪᕐᑮ ᒥᓇ ᑲ·ᐊᕐ ·ᐃᒋᖅ; ᐊᓴᑲ ᒪᑲ ᐊ·ᑲᑕᐱᓗᖅ ᒪᓇ, ᒥᒪᕐ ᐅᐳᑖᒪ ᐊ ·ᐃᑕᐱᒥᑯᕐᓵ ᐋᑯ ᒪᕐᑮ ᒪᒧᖅ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᕐ ᒪᓇᐊ, ·ᐊᑕᒪ·ᐊᕐ ᐊ ·ᐃ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑯᓗᖅ ᒋᓴᓴᓵ ᐋᑯ ᐊᑎ ·ᐊᔭ·ᐃᖅ, ᓈᐳ·ᐊᐸᒪᖅ ᒋᓴᓴᓵ ᒪᓴᑲᓈᖅ ᒋ ᐊᕐᓂᓇ·ᐊᐃᑯ·ᐊᖅᓵ ᒪᓇ ᒪᑲ ᐅᐳᑖᒪ ᒋ ᐊᑎ ᓄᓕᓴᑲᑯ ᐊ ᒪᐳᓗᖅ, ᒪᓇ ᑲᔭ ᓱᑲ ᒋ ᒪᐳᓵ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒪᑲ ·ᐊᑎᑖᕐ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒥᑯ ᐃᕐᑲ·ᐊᐸᓗᐅ ᐅᓯᑎᓗᖅ ᐊᐃᑖᕐ, "ᑖᐸᓗ-ᒋᒪᔭᓇ, ᐋᑯ ᒪᑲ ᒋ ᐃᑖ·ᐊᐸᓇ ᐊᐅᖅ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐳ ᓛᓴᕋᔅ ᑲ ᓴᒋᐊᒃᓵ"

ᒋᓴᓴ ᓈᔅᑖ·ᑖ ᒋ ᒋᑎᒪᒪᓗᒪᐅ ᐊ ·ᐊᐸᒪᕐ ᐊᓴᐱᕐ ᓈᖅ ᒥᔅᒪᓗᑕᒥᓗᖅ ᑲᔭ ᓈᖅ ᐊᔅᐱᕐ ᒪᐅᓈᓂ·ᐃᓗᖅᓵ

ᓇᔪᑦ·ᐹ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒥ·ᔭᓗᑦᒪ, ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᒥᕐᒥᔭᔭᓄ ᐊᔭᐱᔭᑲ ᒋ ᐃᑦᓗᑲᓇ ᓇᔪᑦ·ᐹ ᕐ·ᐃᑦᐊᑐᑦ·ᐊᓄ ᐊ·ᐊᓗᓗ·ᐊ ᒫᔪᒫᓗᒥᓗᒃ, ᐊᔭᐱᔭ ᒋᔪ·ᐊᑎᓯᕐᓇ

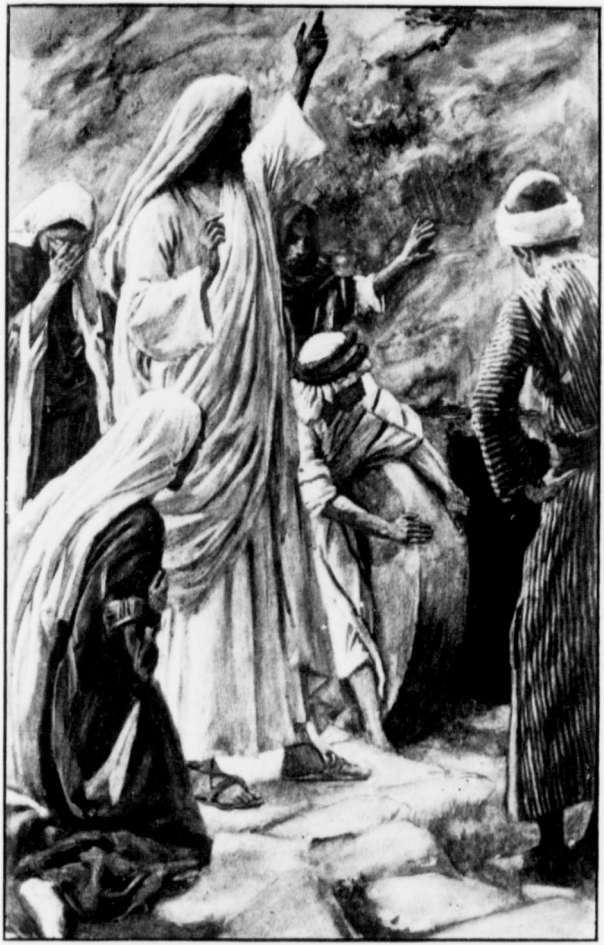
ᐊᑯ ᒫᒃ ᐃᔭᑦ ᒋᔪᔪ, "ᑦᓇᑦ ᑲ ᐸᒋᑎᓇᒃ ᓈᓴᕋᕐ"? ᐊᑯ ᐃᔭᒃ ᒥᓯ·ᐊ, "ᐊᔪᑦᒪ ᐅᑦ ᒫ ·ᐊᐸᑦᒪᓇᓇ"

ᒫ·ᑲᒃ ᐅᑎ ᐱᒧᑦᑦ·ᐊᓄ ᒥᔭᑐᑦ ᒋᔪᔪᓇ

ᒫᒃ ·ᐊᑎᑦᑲ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑲ ᓇᐃᑲ·ᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃᓗᒃᓇ ᐊᓯᓂ ᒋ ᐸᑯᓇᐱᔪᑯ·ᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃᑦᑯᐸᓇ, ᐊᑯᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐱᒥᕐᒫᑲᓂ·ᐃᕐᓇ ᓇᔪᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐊ ᒥᒫᐱᔪᓯᑦ ᐊᓯᓂ ᒋ ᒋᐸᐃᑲᒫᓂ·ᐃᓄᓇ ᐊᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒋᔪᔪ ᐃᔭᑦ, "ᐃᒫᓂᒃᓇ ᐊᓯᓂᓇ" ᐊᑯ ᑲ ᐃᑦᓗᑲᑲ ᒫᕐᑮ, "ᓇᒫ ·ᐃᑉ ᒥᑯ ·ᐃ ·ᐊᐸᑦᒪᓄ ·ᐃᔭᓗᓄ?" ᐊᑯ ᐊᑦᑦ, "ᐊᑯᔪ ᒫ! ᐊᑲ ᐱᑐᒫ, ·ᐊᔪ ᓱᔪ ᓇᔪᒃ ·ᐃᒫᒋᕐᓄᑐᒫ; ᓱᔪ ᓇ·ᐊ ᒋᕐᑲ·ᐊ ᑲ ᐃᔪᐱᔭᑲ ᐱᒫ-ᑎᓯᕐᓇ" ᐊᑯ ᐊᑦᑦ ᒋᔪᔪ, "ᐊᑲ ᔪ·ᑲᓗᒥ, ᒋ ᑲ ·ᐊᐸ-ᒥᓇ·ᐊᓄ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐊᒃᓇ"

ᐊᑯ ᐃᔭᒫᓇᒃ ᐊᓯᓂᔭᓇ ᒋᔪᔪ ᒫᑲ ᒋᒋᒋᕐᓄᒃ ᐊᐃᑦᐱᑦ ᐊ ᐃᑦᓗᒃ ᐅᑦ·ᐃᔭ ᓂᐊᓇᔪᓄᒫᑦ ᐊ ·ᐃᒋᐃᓄᑦ ᒫ ᒋ ᒪᔪᑲᒫᐃᑎᒃᓇ ᓇᔪᑦ·ᐹ ᒋ ᒥᒫᑐᑲᐳ·ᐃ·ᐊᒃ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐊᒃ ᐊ ᑲᓇ·ᐊᐸᒫᒃ ᒋᔪᔪ, ᑲᔭ, ᒫ ᐃᑎ·ᑲ, ᐊ ᐃᑦᓗᑲᒃᓇ ᒫᓐ, ᒫᕐᑮ ᒫᑲ, ᓇᔪᒃ ᒋ ᐸ·ᑲᓗᑲᒪᒃ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ·ᐊᐸᒫᒃ ᓈᓴᕋᕐ ᐊ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓗᒃᓇ

ᐊᑯ ᒋᔪᔪ ·ᐊᒋ ᒋ·ᓱᓄ·ᐊᑦ ᐊᓗᕐᓄ, "ᓈᓴᕋᕐ ᐸᒋ·ᐊᔭ·ᐃᓇ" ᓈᓴᕋᕐ ᒫᑲ, ᔭᑎᔪ ᒋ ᓂᐱᓗᒃ, ᐊ·ᑲ ᒋ ᐸᑦᑯᓇᕐ (ᑲ



ᒋᓴᑦ ᓛᓴᕋᓴ ᑲ ᐸᓂᑦᑲᓈᑦ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓂᑦ ᐅᒥᓵ

ᒪᓂᐧᑕ ᒍᵉ 11. 43.

ᓂᐱᒃ ᐊᑉᐋᓯ ᐹᑦᑉᐋᑉᐊᒃ ᑉᐋᓴ ᒋᓴᓴ ᑎᐋᑉᐹᑎᑯᑉᑦᑉᐊᓵ) ᐋᑯ ᓛᓴᕋᓴ ᑉᐋᓂᓴᑲᓗᒃ, ᐱᐋᓯᒋ ᑉᐋᔭᑉᐃᓗᒃ, ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᑲᔭᑉᐹ ᒐᒋᓴᑲᒃ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᓐ ᑲ ᑉᐃᓴᑉᑲᔭᒋᓈᑲᓂᑉᐃᑯᐸᓇᓵ

ᐋᑯ ᒥᓈ ᐃᔭᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ, "ᒪᓂᓇᑉᒪᒃᓇ" ᒫᓴᒋᓈᓴ ᒋ ᒥᑉᔭᓗᑦᑉᒪᒃ ᐊᑉᐋᓵ, ᒪᕐᑕᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒪᓇ ᒥᓇ ᑲᓇᑉᐋᑉᐸᒪᒃ ᐅᓴᑦᓯᑉᐊᑉᐊᓵ ᑖᓇ ᑉᐋᔭ ᒋ ᐃᓴᐱᒍ ᓇᓈᓴᑯᒪᒫᓇᒋ ᐋᑯ ᑖᑉᐸᓗᒋᒫᓗᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ ᑲ ᐃᓴᐱᓴ ᒥᓇᑲᑯᒃ! ᒥᓯᑉᐊ ᐊᓇᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᑉᐊᒃ ᑲ ᑉᐋᑉᐸᒪᒃ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᐋᓗᒃ ᓛᓴᕋᓴ ᓈᓴᑦᑉᑉ ᒋ ᒪᓴᑲᑦᓗᑦᑉᒪᒃᓵ ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᒃᒃ, "ᒋᓴᓴ ᐋᐃᒫᓇᐃ ᑦᑉᑉ, ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑉ ᐅᑯᓯᑉᓴᓵ"

ᒋᓴᓄᐊᒫᒫᑉᐃᓇ 30.

ᒋᓴᓴ ᒋᐳᓴᓕᒥᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑐᑦᑦ ᐋᓯᒃ ᐋᑦᑦᐱᕐᓵ,
ᐋ ᐋᔭᑉᒪᑉᐋᐃᑉᐋᒃᓵ

ᒫᕐᑎᑉ xxi. 1-17.

Ps. cxlviii. 12, 13. "ᐅᓴᒋᓂᒋᓴᓯᑉᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐅᓴᒋᓂᒋᓴᑉᑲᑉᐊᒃ; ᒋᓵᐃᐃᐹᑉᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐊᑉᐋᕐᓴᒃ ᐋᑯᓴ ᑲᑕ ᒫᒥᒋᑦᒪᑉᐊᒃ ᑲ ᑎᑉᐹᒋᒫᐹᒃ ᐋᕐᓂᑲᓯᐹᒃᓵ"

ᑖᓇ ᐋᐹᑉᐋᒃ ᑲ ᒪᓴᑲᑦᓗᑦᑲᓂᐹᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ ᑲ ᐃᑎᒃ? ᑲᔭᑉᑉ ᓛᓴᕋᓴ ᒥᓇ ᑲ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐋᑦᑉ ᔭᑎᓴ ᓵᓴ ᓈᑉᐊ ᒋᕐᑲᑉᐊ ᒋ ᐃᓴᐱᕐ ᓂᐱᐹᒃᓵ ᑯᑦᑲᒃ ᐊᓇᒃ ᐃᐃᐹᑉᐊᒃ

ᑲ ᐸᐊᑲᑦᑕᒃ ᒋᓴᕐᓴ ᒋ ᐹᑦᑕᒧᑦᑕᐋᑯᐸᓐᓇ ᑲ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᒫᓴᑲᒫ-
ᐃᑎᓗᒃ; ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃᑲ ᓈᓴᒃ ᐋᓴᒃ ᐸᐊᑲᑦᑕᒃ, ᐋᑯᐃᔭᒃ,
“ᓴᓗᑦᑕ ᐸᐃᐸᒃ ᒋ ᑲ ᐸᐃ ᓂᐸᐋᓇᓐ, ᐸᑲᑦᓴᓐᓇ ᒫ!
ᒥᓯᐸᐋ ᐃᐃᓗᐸᒃ ᒫ ᐸᐃ ᑦᐸᑦᑕᒪᐸᐋᐸᐋᑲ ᐋ ᐋᐸᐃᓗᒃ
ᒋᑦᓴᒪᓂᐅᐸᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᓗᐸᐊᓵ” ᒥᑯ ᒋᓴᕐ ᒋ ᒋᓴᒫᓗᑦᒪ ᐋ
ᐸᐃ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐃᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐊᑦ ᒫ ᐋᑲ ᒋ ᒋᓴᒫᓗ-
ᒫᑲᓂᐃᑦ ᐋᐅᑦᑦ; ᐋᑯ ᐃᐋᑎ ᓈᓇᐅᐋᐸᒥᑯᑦ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ
ᐅᒋ ᒥᓴᑲᑯᓵ

ᐋᓐ ᐋ ᒧᕐ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑲ ᑦᑦ ᒋᓴᕐ ᑲᔭ ᐅᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊ-
ᒪᐋᑲᓇ? ᓇᒪ! ᐋᓴᕐ ᒫ ᓂᐳᓴᑦᒪᒫᑦ, ᐋᓗᐋᐊᑲ ᐋᒋ
ᒋ ᐹᒋᑦᑦ ᐊᓴᒋᒃᓵ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐊᔪᓇᐋᓯᓐ ᒫ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓗᐸᒃ
ᐊᓂᔭᓗᐸᓐ ᑲ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᐃᑦᓗᐸᒥᑯᑦ ᐅᑦᐃᔭ ᒫ ᓂᐱᑦᓵ
ᐱᐋᓐᓈᓐᑲᓂᐸᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐅᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐋᑲᓇ,
“ᒋᓴᕐᓴᒥᒃ ᐋᓴᕐ ᔭᓗᐸᑦ ᒋ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑦᓈᓇᓐ, ᐋᑯ ᒫ
ᐅᔪᓈᑯᐋᐃᔭᓇ ᐋ ᒫᔭᓗᐸᒥᑲᐋᐃᔭᓇ, ᒫ ᐅᑦᒪᐅᑲᐋᐃᔭᓇ
ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐃᑲᐋᐃᔭᓇ, ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᓂᐱᔭᓈ, ᒋ ᓂᕐᑦ
ᒋᔪᑲᒫ ᒫᑲ ᐋᑯ ᒫ ᐹᒋᐋᔭᐋᐃᔭᓇ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐋ ᒋ ᓈᐃᑲᑯᐋᐃᔭᓇ ᐅᒋᓵ”

ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᓈᓴᑦᑦ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᔪᑦᒪᒃ ᐅᔭᓗᐸᓐ,
ᒥᑯ ᐋᐃᔭᐋᐊᓐ ᒋ ᓇᑦᐋᓗᐸᑦᒪᒃ ᒫ ᐃᑦᑦ ᒥᐋᑦᑕ ᐋᑦᑦᓗᐸᒃ
ᒋᓴᓴᓵ ᒫᒃ ᒫᑦᑦ, ᒫᑲᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐋᑦᑎᑦᒃ ᒋᑦᓴᒥᓗᐸᓐ, ᐋᑯ
ᐃᔭᑦ ᒋᓴᕐ, “ᐅᑦ ᐱᑦ ᓂ ᑲ ᑦᓇ, ᐋᓴᕐ ᓂ ᓇᑦᐋᓗᐸᓇ
ᐋᒋᒃ ᒫ ᑕᑯᑦᐱᔭᓇ ᒋᒋᐋᐋ ᐊᑦᑎᑦᒪᓇ ᐋᓴᒃᐃᑲᓇᓵ”

ᑦᑉ ᒫᒃ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒃ ᐅᒋ ᐋᔭᐧᐊᐤ ᐋᔅ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒧᔅ ᒋ ᐱᒧᑦᐤ ᐅᔭᔅᑦ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐧᐋᐃᑐᑦᒃ; ᒥᑯ ᑲᔭᐧᑉ ᑲ ᑲᔅᒋᑦᑦ ᒃ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᓐᐧᐊ ᒃ ᐧᐃ ᐋᐧᐊᐃᑯᑦᓵ

ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᑦ ᓂᓐ ᐅ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, "ᒥᑎᒫᒃ ᐅ ᒫᔅᑲᓇᐤ, ᑉᓐᔅ ᒫᒃ ᒋ ᑲ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐋᐤ ᐋᔅ ᐋ ᒪᑯᐱᓱᑦ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑯᓯᕋᔅ, ᑲᔭ ᓈᐸᐤ ᑉᓐᔅ ᐋ ᓂᐳᐧᐃᕐᓵ ᑉᓱᒃᑊ ᐊᓇ ᐋᔅ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑯᓯᕋᔅ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᓂ ᒋᔅᒫᓐᒪᐤ ᐊᓇ ᓈᐸᐤ ᒫ ᓂᐋᓐᑕᒃᓵ

ᐋᑯ ᑦᐧᑉ ᐋᑐᑦᒃ ᓂᓐ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᒃ; ᐧᐃᔭᐸᒫᒃ ᐋᓴᔅ ᐋ ᒋ ᒫᑯᐱᑦᑲᓂᐧᐃᓐᒃ, ᐅᑯᓯᕋ ᒫᒃ, ᑉᑯᓈᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᓈᑉᐧᐊ, "ᒫᐧᑲᓇ ᐧᐋᒋ ᐋᐱᑯᓈᒃ ᐊᓇ ᐋᔅ?" ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᒃ, "ᐅᒋᒪᐤ ᒋᔅᔅ X ᐧᐃ ᐋᐸᒋᐊᐤᓵ" ᐋᑯ ᓈᐋᓐᒥᑯᒃ ᒫ ᐅᑎᓈᒃᓵ

ᐅ ᓈᐸᐤ ᐋᐧᐃᑐᒫ ᑉᔭᒃ ᑲ ᓴᒋᐋᑦ ᒋᔅᔅ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒥᐧᔭᓐᑕᒃ ᒫ ᐋᐧᐊᐋᑦ ᐅᑦᐋᔭᓇᓵ

ᐋᑯ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᐋᑐᑕᐧᐋᒃ ᒋᔅᔅ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐋᔅ ᐋ ᓂᒋᓐᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᓂᓇᒃ ᐅᑦᐋᑯᐱᐧᐊᐧᐊ, ᓵᐧᑕᒃᔅᑕᒃ, ᑲ ᐋᐱᒋᒋᓐᒃ ᐋᔅ ᐅᔅᐱᔅᑯᓂᓐᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᑎᐋᑕᐱᑦ ᒋᔅᔅᓵ

ᓈᔅᑕᐧᑉ ᒋ ᑉᒋ ᒥᒫᑐᑕᐧᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᐃᐃᓐᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐅᒋ ᒋᓴᓕᒥᒃ ᑲ ᑉᒋ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᐸᒫᒃ ᒋᔅᔅ, ᐧᐋᔅ ᑉᔭᒃ ᒋ ᑉᑕᒧᑦᑕᐧᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᒋᔅᔅ ᐋ ᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐋᓐᒃ ᓈᔅᔅᔅᓵ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎ ᐧᐃᒫᐧᐋᒃ ᒋᔅᔅ ᑲ ᑦᑕᐱᓐᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᓱᒃ ᒥᐋᒥᒋᒫᒃ ᐋ ᐃᑦᒫᒃ, "ᐅᓴᓇ! ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᑦᐧᑉ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐤᓵ" ᐋᑯ

ᒫᓂᓇᖅ ᐹᖅ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐸᒋᑦᐃᓂᐊᓐᐊ, ᐊᑯ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒫ ᐱᒧᑦᑕᖅ ᐊᖅ ᐊᑯᑦ ᕐᓐᑕᒃᑦᑕᖅ ᑲᔾ ᐊᑎ ᒫᒪᓃᐱᑦᑕᖅ ᐹᒫᑎᒃ ᐅᑎᓐᑲᓇ, ᐊᓐᐊᓐᑲᓇ ᑲᔾ ᐊᔾᔨᖅ ᒫᔭᑲᓇᖅᖅ

ᒫᒃ ᐊᑎᑦᑕᖅ ᑭᓐᓴᓕᒥᓐᓂ, ᒥᓯᐊᓐᐊ ᒫᒪᑲ ᐊᓐᐊᓇᒋ ᐱᐊᒋ ᐊᔾᔨᐊᓐᐃᖅ ᒫ ᑲᓇᐊᓐᐊᐸᒫᖅ ᑭᔭᔭᖅ ᐊᓐᐊᖅ ᐊᓐᐊᔪᔭᖅ ᐊᓐᑲ ᑭᓐᑖᐊᑦᑕᖅ ᐊ ᒫᒥᒋᒫᖅ ᑲᔾ, "ᐅᓴᓇ! ᐊᓐᐊᒃ ᑖᐸ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᓐ," ᐊ ᐃᑖᖅᖅ

ᐊᓇᖅ ᑲ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᖅ ᐃᐃᓐᐊᖅ ᐊᑯ ᑖᐸ ᑲᒫ ᑲ ᐊᑲᑖᖅ ᑭᔭᔭ! ᑲᔾ ᓇᔭᑖᐸ ᒋ ᒋᔪᐊᓐᐊᖅ, ᐱᐊᑦᑕᖅ ᐊ ᐃᑖᑲᓂᐊᓐᐅᖅ ᑭᔭᔭ ᑲᔾ ᐊ ᐃᑐᑦᑕᖅᑲᓂᐊᓐᐅᖅᖅ ᓇᔭᑖᐸ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐊᐃ ᐸᑦᑕᖅ ᐊ ᒫᒥᒋᒫᑲᓂᐊᓐᐅᖅ ᑭᔭᔭ, ᐊᑯ ᐱᐊᒋ ᓇᐅᐊᐸᒫᖅ, ᐊᖅᑲᖅ, "ᒫᖅᑲᓇ ᒫ! ᐊᖅᒫᑲ ᒋᑦᐊᒪᐊᑦᑕᓐ ᐅᐊᖅ ᐊᐊᔪᔭᖅ: "ᐊᓐᐊᒃ ᑖᐸ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᓐ" ᐊ ᐃᑎᔭᖅ? ᒥᑯ ᐊᐅᖅ ᐊᐃ ᒋᑦᐊᒪᐊᓐᐊᓐ, ᐊᔭᔭ ᓇᔭᑖᐸ ᒋ ᒥᔪᐅᐊᓐ ᐊ ᒋᑲᔾᒋᒥᑯᑦᖅ ᑭᔭᔭ ᓵᒋᐊᓐ ᐊᐊᔪᔭᖅ ᑲᔾ ᐅᐊᖅ ᐊᐊᔪᔭᖅ ᐊᔾᔭᐊᓐ ᑲᔾ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐊᓐᐊᖅᖅ

ᒋᔭᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫᐊᓐᓇ 31.

ᑭᕐᓴᐅᒥᐊᓐᐃᑲᒥᒃ ᐊ ᐊᔾᔨᒫᐊᐃᓐᐊᖅ

ᓗᒃ xix. 47, 48. ᓗᒃ xx. 19, 20; xxi. 37, 38.

Ps. xxxvii. 32. "ᑲ ᒪᒋᑦᑕᖅ ᒋᒧᓴᐸᒪᓐ ᐊᑲᔾᔭᖅᑲᓐᑎᓯᓯᐊᓐ, ᑲᔾ ᐊᔭᑲᒪᐊᓐᐊᖅ ᐊ ᐊᓐ ᓂᐸᐊᖅᖅ"

ᑭᖅᐊᔭᒥᐊᓐᐃᑲᒥᒃ ᐊᓐᐊᒃ ᒫᓐᐊᒡ ᑲ ᒥᔪᓐᐃᓈᓐᑲᒡ ᐊᑦᑎᒡ ᓐᐊᔭᑲᓗᒃᑲᓇ ᑭᓯᓕᒥᒡᒡ ᓈᔭᑦᑦ ᑭ ᒥᕋᓐ ᑲᔭ ᐱᕐᕐᒃ ᐊ ᓐᐊᐱᓯᑦ ᐊᓯᓂ ᑭ ᐊᐸᑎᓯᓐ ᑲ ᐅᕐᑦᑲᓂᓐᐃᒡᒡ ᒪᑦᐊᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐃᖅᐱᕐ ᒥᔪᓐᐃᓈᓐᑲᓇᒡᒡ ᐊᔭᑲᓂ ᑭᕐᑲᓐᐊ ᑭ ᐊᐸᐃᑯᑦᓐ ᐊ ᐃᔭᑲᑦᒧᓐᐃᒡᒡ ᐃᐃᓗᓐᐊᒡ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᑭ ᐱᐅᒫᒡ ᓐᐊ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᓐᑦᐊ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᐅᐊᒡ ᐊᓗᓐᐊᒃ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᐅ ᑲ ᐅᓐᐊᔭᑲᐃᑲᓂᒥᑦᒡ ᒥᒫᓐᑦᐊ ᒫᓇ ᑭ ᐱᐅᒫᓐᐊᒡ ᑭᓴᔭ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑭᔭᓄᐊᒪᓐᐊᑲᓇ, ᐊᑯᑦᑕ ᑲ ᑭ ᐹᑭ ᓇᐅᓐᐊᐸᒥᑦ ᐊᑲ ᑲ ᑭ ᓐᐊᐸᑦᒥᓗᒡ ᐃᐃᓗᓐᐊ ᑲᔭ ᐊᑲ ᑲ ᑭ ᐱᒧᑦᓗᒡᒡ ᒥᓯᓐᐊ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒥᓐᓈᑭᐊᓐ ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒧᑦᒪᓐᐊᓐ ᐅᑦᑦᓐᔭᒡᒡ ᐊᑯᑦᑕ ᑲᔭ ᐊᓇᑦᑕ ᑭᖅᐊᔭᒥᐊᓐᐃᑲᒥᑯᒡ ᑲ ᓂᑲᒧᔭᑦᑯᑦ ᐊᓐᐊᔭᑦᒡᒡ ᐊᔭᑲᓂ ᑭᕐᑲᓐᐊ ᑭ ᑭᔭᑯᑦᒪᓐᐊᓐ ᑭᔭᔭ ᐃᐃᓗᓐᐊ ᑭᖅᒪᓂᐅᓐᐊ ᐊ ᐊᔭᒧᑦᒪᓐᐊᑦ, ᑲᔭ ᓐᐊᓐᐊᔭ ᑭ ᒥᔪᑦᑯᓐ ᐊᓇᒡ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᒪᑭᑦᐊᒡ ᑲᔭ ᑲ ᒥᑦᑯᓯᒡ ᒥᑯ ᐊ ᓐᐃ ᒫᔭᓗᒫᒡ ᑲᔭ ᐊ ᓐᐃ ᐊᐃᑦᒡ ᓐᐊᑭ ᑭ ᐹᑭ ᐅᑦᒡ ᑭᖅ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᓐᐃᑲᒥᑯᒡ; ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᑭᓐᐊ ᐅᑭ ᑭᐅ ᑭᔭᔭ, ᔭᑎᖅ ᑭ ᐊᐃᐅᑦᑯᑦ (ᒧᔭᒪ ᒫᔭᑭᑯᖅ ᐊ ᔪᔭᐱᓯᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓐᑦᑯᓯᒡᒡ)ᓇ

ᐃᔭᐱ ᑦᐱᔭᑲᓐᒡ ᐊᔭᓐᐃᑦ ᑭᔭᔭ ᑭᖅᐊᔭᒥᐊᓐᐃᑲᒥᑯᒡ ᐅᑭ, ᐊᑯ ᓂᔭᑦᑲ ᑦᔭᑲ ᐊᑭᓐᐊᒡ ᐊᑦ ᒫ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑦ ᐅᑦᑦᓐᐃᔭ ᐊ ᑦᔭᑯᑦᓇ

ᐊᓇᒡ ᑲ ᒫᔭᑎᓯᒡ ᐃᐃᓗᓐᐊᒡ ᓈᔭᑦᑦ ᑭ ᐸᑦᑲᓐᑦᒪᒡ ᒫ ᑲᑎᓈᒡ ᑭᔭᔭ ᐊ ᐊᓐᐃ ᓂᐸᐊᒡᓇ ᐊᑦᑲᑎᐅᒡ,

"ᑦᓇᑕ ᒫ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐅᑎᓇᒃᑯ? ᐋᑕ ᓇᐧᐊᐸᒪᒃ ᒋᑦᔅᐋᔭᒥᐋᐃᒃᒥᑯᒡ ᒪᒃᒃᒡ ᐋᐃᑦᑦ, ᐊᐧᒡ ᐧᐃᑉ ᒋ ᒫᒋᑯᓈᓇᐅᐊ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᑦᒃᒡ ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊᒡ, ᐧᐋᔅ ᒫᔅᒋᓈᔅ ᐊᐧᒡ ᒋ ᓈᐋᐳᒥᑯᓇᐧᐊᒡᓇ ᒃᒫ ᐋ ᐅᒃᔅᑦᔭᐳᒡ ᒥᔅᑯᐧᐊᒃᑯ ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᒋ < ᒫᑯᐱᑦᓇᐅ; ᐊᓇᑕ ᒫᒃ ᐋ ᐃᑦᐳᒡ ᑎᑦᔅᑯᓂᒫᓯᐅ ᒋ < ᐃᐧᐸᐋᓇᐅ"! ᒃᒃᔭ ᐋᐧᒃᐃᑎᐧᒡ ᐅᐧᐊᒡ ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊᒡ ᐅᑎᑦᐱᑕᐧᐊᐧᓇ

ᑭᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫᐧᐃᓇ 32.

ᒪᒋ ᒍᑦᔅ ᐊ ᐋᔭᒫᐊᐃᐊᑦᔅ

ᒍᓇ xii. 6. ᒫᑎᐧ xxvi. 3, 4; 14-16.

Ps. cxxxix. 12. "(ᐅ! ᒋᔅᒪᓂᐧ) ᓇᒪ ᒡᒋ ᒃᐧᑦᒃᐧᐃᓇ ᒫᐧᒃᓇ ᐊ ᐋᑕ ᒃᔅᒋᑎᐱᔅᒃᒡ, ᐧᐋᔅ ᐊ ᑎᐱᔅᒃᒡ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐊ ᒋᔅᒃᒡ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐧᐋᔅᔭᐧ: ᑦᐱᔅᑯᓇ ᐊ ᐃᑦᐱᑕᒪᓇ"

ᓂᓂᔅᐸ ᒋ ᑕᔅᐳᐧᐊ ᒋᔅᔅ ᐅ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᒃᓇ, ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐊ ᒋ ᔅᒋᐃᑯ? ᓇᒪ! ᐋᔭᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᔅᒋᐃᑯ, "ᒍᑦᔅ ᐃᔅᒃᓇᐊᑦ," ᒃ ᐃᔅᓂᒃᓯᑦᔅ ᔅᒃ ᒥᑯ ᑕᐧᐸ ᔅᒋᐊᐧᐋ ᒋ ᑎᐧ! ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᒋ ᔅᒋᐊᐧ ᒋᔅᔅᓇ ᒧᔭᒪ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᐧᒡ ᒋ ᐃᑦᐳᑦᑯᓯᐧᓇ ᒋ ᐋ ᒋᔅᒫᐳᒪᐧ ᒋᔅᔅ ᒃ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒪᒋᐧᑦᐳᒡ ᒍᑦᔅ? ᐋᐋ! ᐧᐋᔅ ᒥᐧᓇ ᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᐳᒪᐧ ᐋᑦᐳᑦᑯᓯᐳᒡ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐅᑦᐃᐳᒡ, ᒥᑯ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᐧ-

ᒪᐊᑲᓇᒃ, "ᒋᒋᐊ ᐃᑦᑕᑦᑯᓯᓄ ᐊᓂᐊᓐᓄ ᐊᑎᒃ," ᒋ ᐃᑦᑕᒪᐊᒃ; ᐊᑐᑦᑐ ᔾᐊᒃ ᒫᓇ ᒋ ᐊᑦᒪᐊᒃ ᐊ ᐅᒫᒫᓐᓄ ᑲᔾ ᐊ ᒥᔪᐊᔾᒥᐊᓐᓄ, ᑲᔾ ᓇᒪᐊᔾ ᐊᓐᓄ ᐅᒋ ᑎᓐᓄ ᑳ ᑎᒃ ᐊᔾᐊᐊᓄ, ᑭᑦᒪᓂᐅᐊ ᐊ ᐊᔾᒧᒫᓐᓄᓇ ᒥᑯ ᒍᑦᑐ ᒋ ᓴᒋᑦᓄ ᒫᐊᑲᓐᓄᓇ ᓱᐊᔾᓇ ᐊᓐᑕᐊᑲᓇ ᒪᐊᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑕᓐᒪᑦ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᒥᓯᐊ ᒫᐊᑲᓐᓄᓇ ᓈᒃ ᒫᒃ ᓇᑦᐊᓐᑕᒪ ᒥᔅᑕᐃ ᒫ ᐊᔾᔪᐊᑦᓇ ᓈᔅᑦᐊ ᒋ ᐊᔅᐳᓂᓱᐊᔾᓇᓐᓄ ᑲᔾ ᐊᑦᐊᔅ ᒋ ᓂᑕᓐᑲᒫᒧᑎᓇ

ᒥᓯᐊ ᒋᔅᒋᓗᐊᒪᐊᑲᓇᒃ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐸᔾᑯᑦᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᔾᓐᓄ ᐊᐃᑦᑲᔾᓯᓐᓄ ᐊᑕ ᑳ ᒋ ᐱᐅᐊᒃ ᐅ ᓱᐊᔾᓂᒥᐊᐊᓇ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐊᐱᕐᕐᓐᐊ; ᐊᑐᑦᑐ ᑦᐸ ᐅᒋ ᒥᓯᒋᓯᐊᒃᓇ ᒍᑦᑐ ᐊᐊᒃ ᑳ ᑲᓇᐊᑦᑕᒃ ᐊᓂᔾᓐᓄ ᐊᐃᑦᑲᔾᓐᓄᓇ ᑳ ᒋ ᑲᒫᒧᑎᒃ ᒫᓇ ᐸᒃᑐ ᐊᐃᔾ ᐊ ᐊᐃ ᐊᔾᔪᐊᑦᓇ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓐᐊ ᐅᒋ ᒋᒃᒫᓐᒥᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐊᐊᑦᓐᐊ ᐊᐃᑎᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᒋᒃᑐ, ᐊᐊᒃ ᑲᔾᐊ ᑳ ᒋᒃᒫᓐᒫᓇᓐ ᒧᒃ ᐊᑯᑦ ᑳ ᐸᒃᐃᑦᑕᑦᑲ ᒍᑦᑐ, "ᑦᓇᑕ ᒫ ᑎᔾᓇ ᐊᑎᐳ ᒫ ᒋ ᒥᐱᒋᑎᒃ ᓂ ᓱᐃᔾᓂᒪ?"

ᐸᔾᑲᓐᓄ ᒫᑲ ᐊ ᒋᐱᑲᓐᑲᒃ ᓇᒪ ᑎᓐ; ᓈᐳᐊᐸᒫᑦ ᐊᓂᔾ ᑳ ᒥᑦᑯᓯᓐᑲᒃ ᐃᐃᓐᐊ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒫᐊᑲᒃ ᒫᒧ ᐊᐃᑦᑕᓐᑲᒃ, ᐊᑯ ᐊᑦᑕᑦ, "ᒋ ᐃ ᒥᔅᑲᐊᐊᓐ ᓇᒫ, ᑭᔅᔪ ᒫᐊᑲᒃ ᐊ ᐸᔾᑯᑦ? ᒋ ᑳ ᒥᓐᓇᐊᓐ ᐊ ᓱᐃᔾᓇ ᐊᐸᑎᐃᑦᑲᒫ ᐊᑕ ᐊᐳᑦᑕ ᒫᓇ ᑦᐱᔅᑲᓐᓇᒃ?" ᐊᑯᐃᔾᒃ ᐊᓇᒃ ᐃᐃᓐᐊᒃ, "ᐊᐊ, ᑲᔾᐸ ᒫ ᒥᓐᑦᑕᒃᓇ" ᐊᑯ ᐃᔾᑦ ᒍᑦᑐ,

"ᑰᓐ ᒫ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᒥᐃᓗᒃ?" "ᐋᑎᑯᑦ ᓂᕐᑐᒥᑎᓇᓐ
(30) ᑰᑉᑰᐱᕐᒃ ᑉᐋᐱᓱᑉᐃᓗᓇᐱᒃ ᒋ ᒃ ᒥᓗᑎᓈᓐᓇᓐ"
ᐋᑯ ᐃᓗᑦ ᒍᑰᕐ, "ᐊ, ᐋᕐᑯ ᒋ ᒃ ᑉᐋᐸᑎᐃᑎᓇᑉᐊᑉ
ᐊᑦ ᐋᑐᑰᑦ ᒫᓇ ᑉᐋ ᑉᐳᑯᒃᓐ" ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇᒃ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᓗᑉᐊᒃ
ᓈᕐᒃ ᓵᒋᐳᓱᒃ ᐅᐳᓗᓐ ᒃ ᐃᑎᑯᒃᓐ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑰᓗᑦᒃ, "ᓄᕐ
ᑉᐃᐸᒃ ᒋ ᒃ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓈᓇᓐ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐊᒃᓐ"

ᒍᑰᕐ ᒥᓇ ᒋ ᒋᑉᐊᓐ ᐊᑦ ᐋᑰᓗᒃ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ
ᐅᒋ ᑉᐃᑦᒪᑉᐊᓐ ᐊᑉᐋᓗᑉᐊ ᒃ ᐃᑎᒃᓐ ᑭᓴᓴ ᒃᐳᑉᑰ ᑉᐃ
ᒃ ᑭᓴᒫᓗᒥᑯᑦ, ᑉᐋᓴᕐ ᑭᓴᕐ ᒥᓱᑉᐋ ᒋ ᑭᓴᒫᓗᒪᑉᐊ ᐋ
ᐃᑰᓗᑦᑯᓱᓗᒃ, ᒃᐳ ᐋ ᐃᑎᓗᒃ ᑰᐱᕐᒃᓗᓗᒃᓐ ᒃᐳ ᒃᑭᒃᓗᒃᓐ;
ᐋᑦᐳᐱᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑉᐃᑦᒪᑉᐊᑉ ᒍᑰᕐ ᐋ ᑭᓴᒫᓗᒫᑦ ᐋ
ᑉᐃ ᒫᒥᕐᒥᑯᑦᓇ

ᑭᕐᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫᑉᐃᓐ 33.

ᑭᓴᓴ ᐅ ᓃᐹᑉᑊᑦᐃᓐ ᐋ ᐋᐳᑉᒫᑉᐋᐃᑉᐋᒃᓇ I.

ᓗᒃ xxii. 7-14. ᒍᓇ xiii. 1-17.

ᒍᓇ xv. 12. "ᐊᑉᐊᒃ ᐅ ᓂᐳ ᐋᑎᓐᑉᐋᑎᑦᑉᒃᑎ ᒫ
ᓵᒋᐃᑐᐳᒃ ᒧᐳᒪ ᒃ ᐃᕐ ᓵᒋᐃᑦᑉᒃᓇᓇ

ᒫᒃ ᑭᓴᓴ ᒋ ᐃᑦᑉᓐ ᐅᑭᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᑉᐋᒃᓇ, "ᓄᕐ ᑉᐃᐸᒃ
ᓂ ᒃ ᓂᐸᐃᒃᑉᐃᓐ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᒧᐳ ᓂᐱᐳᓇ ᑭᐳᓇᓐ ᒋ
ᒃ ᓃᐹᑉᒃᓗᓇᓐ ᑭᕐᓵᓕᒥᒃᓇ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑰᑦ ᐱᑦᑦ, ᒍᓇ ᒫᒃ,
"ᓇᕐᑉᐃᐊᕐᑰᒃ ᒫ ᒥᒋᓱᐳᒃᓇ"

ᒥᑯ ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᓗᒃ, “ᑮᓇᑕ ᒫ ᐅᐃᓴᑦᑮᔭᒃ?” ᐋᑭᓴ ᑮᐸ ᐅᑭ ᐅᐋᒃᑲᓗᒃᑲᓂᒥᓗᐅᐊ ᑭᓯᓴᓕᒥᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᑭᓴᕐ ᑭ ᑭᐅᒫᓗᑕᒪ ᐊᑕ ᒫ ᑭ ᒥᑭᓱᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑮᑦ ᒥᓇ ᐱᑕᕋ ᑲᔭ ᒍᓇ, “ᑭᓯᓴᓕᒥᒃ ᐃᐅᑮᑲᒃ; ᑭ ᑳ ᓇᑭᐊᐅᐊᐅ ᓈᐸᐅ ᐋ ᑕᑯᓇᒃ ᐋ ᒥᓃᓗᒃ ᒥᓂᑲᑲᓂᓗᐅ ᐋᑎ ᓄᓕᖅᑳᒃᑲᓇ ᐅᐃᓴᒃᑲᓂᓗᐅ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑲᑕ ᐱᐅᒫᐅ, ᐊᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐅᐋᑦᑕ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᐅ ᐋᓴᒃᑲᓗᒃᑲᓂᓗᐅ, ᑭ ᑳ ᓇᐋᓗᒥᑯᓇᐅ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒫ ᒥᑭᓱᔭᒃᖓ ᐃᑕᒫᒃᓇ ᓃᔭᒃ ᐅᐸᒃ ᒫ ᓂᐱᐅᒃ ᐅᐋᑭ ᓇᑕᐅᐋᑕᒪᓇ ᓂᔭ ᑲᔭ ᓂ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒪᐅᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᒫ ᓃᐸᐅᑲᔭᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐅᑭᒃᖓ”

ᐋᑯ ᑮᐸ ᐱᑕᕋ, ᒍᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐋᑐᑮᒃ ᑭᓯᓴᓕᒥᒃ, ᐊᐅᐋᐅᐅ ᑳ ᓇᑭᐋᒃ ᓈᐸᐅ ᒥᕐᒥᓂᑲᑲᓂᓗᐅ ᐋ ᑕᑯᓇᒥᐅᒃᖓ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᓄᓕᖅᑯᐅᐋᐊᒃᖓ ᐸᔭᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐅᐋᑲᓗᒃᑲᓂᓗᐅ ᑭ ᐱᐅᒫᓗᐅ, ᐅᐃᔭᐅᐊᐅ ᑲᔭ ᐋᑎ ᐱᐅᒫᐅᐋᒃᖓ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑮᒃᖓ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐅᐋᑭᒃᖓ, “ᑭᓴᕐ ᓇᑕᐅᐋᑕᒪ ᒫ ᐊᐅᐊᑲᓂᐅᑦ ᐸᔭᒃ ᐋ ᐱᕐᑭᓃᓗᒃᖓ, ᐊᑕ ᒫ ᑭ ᓃᐸᐅᑲᒃ ᐅᐅ᐀ ᑲᔭ ᐅ ᑭᕐᑭᓄᐊᒪᐅᐋᑲᓇ ᐊᒧᔭ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐅᑦᖓ” ᐋᑯ ᐃᕐᐱᒥᒃᖓ ᐋᑐᑕᐅᑯᒃᖓ, ᐅᐃᔭᐸᑎᐅᑯᒃᖓ ᐊᑕ ᒫ ᑭ ᒥᑭᓱᒃᖓ ᓃᔭᒃ ᐋᐅᑦᑲᓂᓗᒃᑲᓂᓗᐅ ᐊᑭᓱᒃᖓ ᒥᑭᓱᓇᑎᑯᓗᐅᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑮᑕᐳᐅᓇᒃ, ᒥᓂᑲᒃᑲᓇ ᑲᔭ ᐅᔭᒃᑲᓇ, ᐋᐅᐊᔪ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒪᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐸᓯᓂᓗᐅ ᐊᓯᒃᖓ ᐊᑕ ᒫ ᑭᕐᑮᐸᐅᐊᓯᑮᓂᓯᒃᖓ ᐋᑯ ᐱᑕᕋ, ᒍᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᓇᐅᐅᐊᐅᐊᒪᒃᖓ ᐱᐅᓃᐋᒃᑯᓇᐅᐊᓇ, ᒦᓂᓃᐳᓗᐅᐅ ᑲᔭ ᑯᑕᑭᐅᐅ ᒫᐅᑲᐅᐅ, ᑳ ᐅᐃᔭᕐᑮᓯᒃᖓ ᒫᒃᑲ, ᓇᐅᐅᐊᑕᒪᐅᐋᒃᖓ ᑭᓴᕐ ᓃᔭᒃ ᐋ ᑭᕐᔪᐃᑎᒃᖓ

ᐋᑯ ᓪᐋᑖᑯᕐᕈᐅᒃ, ᑭᓴᕐ ᒥᓯᓪᐋ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐅ ᑭᓴᕈᓄᐊᒪᓪᐋᑲᓇ, ᐹᑐᒫᒃ ᐊᓂᐳᐅᓐ ᓪᐋᓴᑲᐅᑲᓂᐅᓐ, ᓯᐋᑲᒋᓪᐋᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᓪᐋ ᓈᐊᐱᒃ ᒫ ᒥᒋᓯᒃᑯᓐ ᑭᓴᕐ ᒍᓇ ᐋᐅᓪᐊᓪᑲᓇ ᒪᓪᐊᒃ ᑲ ᓴᒋᐋᑦ ᒥᓯᓪᐋ ᑲ ᑕᕈᐅᒃ ᐅ ᑭᓴᕈᓄᐊᒪᓪᐋᑲᓇ, ᐋᐅᓪᐊᓪᑲᓇ ᒪᑲ ᑲ ᑖᑎᓴᑲᑯᑦ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑲ ᐊᐱᒃᓐ ᓪᐋᐅᐱᓴᕐᓐ ᑲ ᐃᑕᐱᒃ ᐅᑎ ᒥᒋᓯᑕᓪᐊᓐ ᓪᐋᒋ ᐸᓯᑯᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ, ᓪᐋᑎᓇᒃ ᑲᓯᓪᑲᓪᐋᓂᐅᓐ, ᐹᓯᓂᒃ ᐋᕐᕈ ᐸᓪᐃᓇᒃ ᓂᐱᐅᓐ; ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎ ᑭᓴᑖᐸᓪᐃᓯᑖᓇᑦ ᐅ ᑭᓴᕈᓄᐊᒪᓪᐋᑲᓇ ᑲᓯᓪᑲ-ᓪᐋᓂᐅᓐᓐ

ᒥᑯ ᐱᑖᕋ ᑲ ᓪᐃ ᑭᓴᑖᐸᓪᐃᓯᑖᓇᑦ ᐋᓪᑲᑎᑯᑦ, “ᐋᑯ! ᐅᒋᒪᓐ, ᓇᒪ ᒋ ᑲ ᑭᓴᑖᐸᓪᐃᑖᓇ ᓪᐃᑦ ᓂᐳ ᓂᓯᑕ”; “ᓪᐋᓴ ᒥᓴᑯᒃ ᑲᑕ ᑎᓐ ᑭᓴᑖᐸᓪᐃᓯᑖᓂᒫ,” ᒋ ᐃᑖᐅᑕᒪ; ᓪᐋᓴ ᒋ ᑭᓴᒫᐅᒪᓐ ᓪᐃᐳ ᒪᓪᐊᒃ ᐋ ᑭᓴᑎᓯᐅᒃ ᒥᓯᓪᐋ ᐋᑕᕐᕈᓇᓂᓪᐃᐅᒃᓐ ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᓪᐃᐳ ᐅᒋ ᑭᓴᑖᐅᒧ ᑭᓴᕐ, ᒥᑯ ᒫ ᓇᓇᐋᓪᐃᑯᓪᐋᑦ ᐅ ᑭᓴᕈᓄᐊᒪᓪᐋᑲᓇ ᒋ ᓇᑕᓪᐋᐅᑕᒪᓐ

ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐋᑖᑦ ᐱᑕᕋ ᐅᒃᐳᐅᓐ ᑲ ᐃᐅᒃᒐ, “ᐋᒃᑲ ᑭᓴᑖᐸᓪᐃᐃᑖᓇ, ᓇᒪᓪᐃᐳ ᓂᐳ ᓂᑦᐃᐃᐅᒥᒃ ᒋ ᑲ ᒋ ᐃᕐ ᐊᓴᑕᒋᒧᓇ; ᒥᑯ ᓃᓐ ᒐᒋ ᑐᑖᑎᓇ ᒫ ᐸᐳᒋᓯᐳᓇᓐ” ᑭᓴᕐ ᒋ ᓪᐋᓪᐋᕐᑖᐅᑖᑯᐸᓇ ᓃᓐ ᐱᑕᕋ ᐅᑖᐃᐅᓐᓐ

ᐋᑯᐃᐳᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐱᑕᕋ ᑲ ᓇᐋᐅᑕᒃ ᒫ ᑭᓴᑖᐸᓪᐃᓯᑖᓂᑦ ᑭᓴᓴᓐ ᒥᓯᓪᐋ ᑭᓴᕈᓄᐊᒪᓪᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᒋ ᐸᐳᒋᓯᓪᐋᒃ ᐅᑖᐃᓪᐋᒃ, ᒋ ᒥᐊᑖᐋᓪᐋᒃ ᒥᑯ ᒍᑖᓴᓐ ᓪᐃᐳ ᒫᒃ ᓈᓴᑖᓪᐸ ᒋ ᒪᒋᑖᐊᓐᓐ ᓵᑖᓇ ᒋ ᐱᑭᓴᑲᑯᓐ ᐋᐳᐱᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᓴᕐ ᒋ

ᓴᑦᑕᐹᑦᐃᓯᑕᓇᓐ ᐋᑦᑲ ᐋᐳᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒥᐸᑯᑦᐋᑦ ᓵᑎᓐ ᓇᓴᒃ ᑭ ᑦᐊᑲᑎᑯᑦ ᑲᐳ ᑭ ᐃᓴᐱᑦ ᒪᐳᑎᓯᐅᒃᓯ

ᒥᐳᓄᒃ! ᑕᑦᐹ ᓱᑲ ᑭ ᑦᐃ ᑦᑲᓴᑲᑎᓯᐋᑦᑕᑯᐸᓇ ᒍᑕᓴ ᑲ ᐃᑐᑕᑦᐋᑯᐸᓇ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᐳᐱᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᑭ ᑐᑕᑦᐊᓐ ᒍᑕᓴ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᑦᐃᐳ ᐅᑭ ᓇᐋᐅᑕᒥᐅᒃ ᑲᐳᓯ ᐃᓴᐱ ᒪᑲ ᑭᓴᓴ ᑲ ᑭᑦᑭᓴᑦᑕᑦᐃᓯᑕᓇᑦ ᒥᓯᑦᐋ ᐅ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒪᑦᐋᑦᑲᓇ, ᒥᓇ ᓈᐋᐱᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎ ᐋᐳᒍᑕᒪᑦᐋᑦ ᒫᑦᑲᐅᓐᓯ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᑦ, "ᑭ ᑭᓴᒫᐅᑦᓂᑦᐊᓐ ᐋ ᑲ ᑐᑦᑕᑦᑲᒃ? ᓴᑭ ᑭᓴᑦᑕᑦᐃᓯᑕᓂᑎᓇᑦᐊᓐ ᐋ ᐋᑦ ᐅᑭᒪᑦᐃᐳᓇ ᓇᓴᒃ ᑲ ᑭᓴᑎᓯᐳᓇ, ᒧᐳᒪ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐃᓴᐱᓴ ᒥᐸᑲᑕᑦᑲᒃ ᐃᓴᐱᑦ ᒥᐸᑲᑐᐳᒃ, ᑭᑦᐃᑦᐅᒥᑎᓇᑦᐊᓐᓯ"

ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒫᒫᑦᐃᓇ 34.

ᑭᓴᓴ ᐅ ᓂᐹᑦᑲᑦᐃᓇ ᐋ ᐋᐳᑦᒪᑦᐊᐃᑦᐊᒃᓯ II.

ᒍᓇ xiii. 21-30.

1 ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᑦᐊᒃ viii. 39. "ᑭᐳ ᒥᑯ (ᑭᑦᓴᒪᓂᑐ) ᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᓴᒫᐅᑕᑦᒪᑦ ᐋᑦᑭᐅᑦᑲᓂᐅᒃ ᐅᑦᑕᐃᑦᐊᑦᐊ ᒥᓯᑦᐋ ᐃᐃᐅᑦᐊᒃ ᐊᓴᑭᒃᓯ"

ᓱᓴ ᑭ ᑭᓴᒫᐅᑦᑕᓇᑦᐊᓐ ᑲ ᐃᓴᐱᓴ ᑦᐃ ᒫᒫᐃᑎᒃ ᒍᑕᓴᓯ ᒥᑐᓇ ᑭ ᑭᓴᒫᐅᑕᒪ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐋ ᒫᒥᓯᒥᑯᑦ ᑲᐳ ᑦᐃᐳ ᐋ ᑦᐃᑭᐋᐅᒃ ᒫ ᐅᑭ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓂᑯᑦ ᐊᓂᐳ ᐃᐃᐅᑦᐊ ᑲ

ᐅᓐ ᓂᐸᐃᑯᑦᑯ ᑭᓴᕐ ᒧᕐᑲ ᑭ ᒥᔪᑦᑕᐅᓐᐊᐅ ᒍᑦᑖᓐ, ᑲᔭ ᓈᓴᑦᑐᑦ ᑭ ᐋᑯᐃᑯ ᐋ ᐅᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᑲ ᐃᓴᐱᕐᑲ ᒪᑭᐃᐃ-ᓐᐅᐃᓐᓱᒃᑯ

ᒫᒃᑲᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐅᑎᒥᑭᓯᑦᑕᐅᓐ ᑭᓴᕐ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐅᓐᐋ ᐋ ᓂᓐᑦᑐᓐᓱᒃ ᐅ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐋᒪᐅᓐᐋᑲᓇᐅᓐ ᐋᑯᐃᑦᑐᑦ, "ᑦᔭᒃ ᐅᑕ ᐋᑕᑭᔭᒃ ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᐃᑭᐃᐅᓐᐋᓇᐅᓐ ᒫ ᐅᑭ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓂᒃ ᐊᓇᒃ ᒪᑭᐃᐃᓐᓱᐅᒃ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐃᒃᑯ ᐋᐋ! ᑦᔭᒃ ᐋᑕᑭᔭᒃ ᑭᔭᐅᓐᐊᐅ ᓂᑭᓴᑭᓄᐋᒪᐅᓐᐋᑲᒥᑐᒃ!

ᒥᓯᐅᓐᐋ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐋᒪᐅᓐᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᓈᓴᑦᑐᑦ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᒥᐅᔭᓐᑕᐅᓐᒪᒃᑯ ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᑦ ᐱᑕᑦ, "ᓂᔭ ᐋ"? ᒍᓇ ᑲᔭ ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᑦᑯ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᐅᓐᐋ ᐊᓇᒃ ᑯᑕᑲᒃ ᐋᑎᓱᒃ, "ᓂᔭ ᐋ"? ᒥᑯ ᑭᓴᕐ ᓇᒪᐅᔭ ᐅᑭ ᐅᐃᑕᒪ ᑖᓇ ᐊᓂᔭᓱᐅᓐ ᐃᐋᐅᓐᐃᓱᒃᑯ

ᒍᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐅᔭᑲᑭᑲᓂᓱᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑭ ᐋᑭᑭᒧ; ᐋᑯ ᐱᑕᑦ ᒫᒧᒃ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᑦ, ᐋᑲᑖᑦ, "ᑲᑲᑭᒪ ᒪ! ᑖᑦᑐᓱᑭᒫᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ, ᑖᓇ ᐊᓇ ᒥᓯᐅᓐ ᐋᑕᑭᔭᒃ ᒫ ᑐᑖᑯᑦ ᒫ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓈᑲᓂᐃᑦᑯ" ᐋᑯ ᑖᑦᑐᑦ ᑦᑲᒃ ᑲᑲᑭᒪᑦ ᒍᓇ ᑖᓇᐊᓇ ᐃᐋᐅᓐᐃᓱᒃᑯ ᐋᑲᑎᑯᑦ, "ᐊᓇ ᒫ ᒥᔭᒃ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐅᐊ ᑭ ᐊᑯᑭᒪᒫ ᐅᑕ ᐅᔭᑲᓂᒃ, ᐊᐅᐊᒃᑯ" ᑲ ᐊᑯᑭᒪᑦ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒫᔭᑦ ᒍᑦᑖᓐ, ᐋᑯ ᒍᓇ ᒫᔭᒫᐅᒪᑦ ᐃᐋᐅᓐᐃᓱᒃ ᒫ ᒪᑭ ᐋᐅᑎᓱᒃᑯ ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐋᑖᑦ ᒍᑦᑖᓐ, "ᒪᑭ, ᓇᐅᐅᑕ ᐅᐋ ᐅᑕᒪᓇᑦ" ᐋᑯ ᒍᑦᑖᓐ ᑦᓯᑯᑦ, ᐅᐋᔭᐅᓐᐃᑦᑯ ᑖᓇᑕ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑲ ᐃᐅᑖᑦ? ᐊᓂᔭ ᒪᑭᐃᐃᓐᓱᐊ ᑭ ᓇᐅᐋᐸᒪᐅ ᒫ ᑦᔭᒃ

ᐃᑐᐊᕐᑦ ᐋᐃᑖᓗᒃ ᑭᓴᕐ ᒫ·ᑳᒃ ᐋ ᑎᐱᔭᑦᓗᒃᓵ ᒥᑯ ᑭᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᑲᓇᒃ ·ᐃᑉ "ᓇᑐ ᐅᑎᓂᒃᑐᒃᒫ ᒫ·ᑳᓗᓄ ᒍᑦᕐ; ᑲᔭ ᒫᑲ, ᓇᒫ ·ᐃ ᓄ·ᐃᔭᓇ ᓇᑐᒥᔭᓄ ᑳ ᑭᑎᒫᑎᓯᓗᒃ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐊ ·ᐋᒋ·ᐋᔭ·ᐃᑦ," ᒋ ᐃᑖᓗᑦ·ᒪᒃᓵ

ᒍᑦᕐ ᑳᓇ ·ᐃᒋᐃ·ᐋᑦ ᒫ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓈᑲᓂ·ᐃᓗᒃ ᑭᓴᕐ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒋ ᒫᒥᕐᒋᒫᑦ ᓈᕐᑖ·ᐸ ᒋ ᐋᑯᒪᒋᑐᑦᒪᓵ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔭ ᒫᑲ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᑭᕐᒫᓗᑦᑲ ᐋᑖᓗᑖ·ᑲᓂᓗᒃ ·ᐋᒋ ᒋ ᑐᑦᑲ, ·ᐋᓴᕐ ᒧᕐ ᐋᑦ ᒋ ᔭ·ᑳᒥᐋᑲᓂ·ᐃᓐ, ᐋ·ᑳ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᒋ ᑐᑦᑲ ᒫᑲᓇ

ᑭᕐᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫ·ᐃᓐ 35.

ᑭᓴᕐ ᑲᔭ ᐅ ᑭᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᑲᓇ ᑳ ᓃᐸ·ᑳᒃᓵ,
ᐋ ᐋᔭ·ᒫ·ᐋᐃ·ᐋᒃᓵ III.

ᒫᑭᓐ xxvi. 26-36. ᒍᓐ xiv. 1-4. ᒍᓐ xviii. 1-3.

ᒍᓐ xiv. 2. "(ᑭᕐᕐ ᐃᓗᓐ) ᒋ ᓇᑐᐋᔭᕐᑯᐅᑦᒫᑎᓇ·ᐊᓐ ᐊᑦ (ᑳᒋᒃ) ᒫ ᑖᔭᒃᓵ".

ᑳ ᒋᕐᒥᒋᓯᒃ ᑭᓴᕐ ·ᐋᑎᓈᑦ ᐋᔭᑯᓇ·ᐊ, ᐸ·ᑳᓈᕐᑦ, ᐋᑎ ᒫᒥᔭᑦ ᐸᐸᔭᒃ ᐅ ᑭᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᑲᓇ ᐋ ᐃᑖᑦ, "ᐊ·ᐊᒃ ᐅ ᓂᔭᓐ, ᐅᑎᓂᒃᑲ, ᒧ·ᐃᒃᑲ ᒫᑲ, ᒫ ᑭᕐᒋᓯᑦ-ᑐ·ᐃᔭᒃ, ·ᐋᓴᕐ ᓱᕐ ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᐱᓇᓐ"

ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᓄᒥᓈᐳᓐ ᐸ·ᐃᓇᒃ ᒥᓂ·ᑳᑲᓂᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᑦ

ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᒫ ᒥᓂᐧᑳᓗᒃ ᐊᓗᕐᑦ, "ᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᓂ ᒥᑯᓐ ᒥᓂᐧᑳᒃ ᒫ ᒋᓴᒋᓯᑦᑐᐧᐃᔭᒃ, ᐧᐊᓴ ᓈᕐ ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᑲᑕ ᐅᒋᑯᐧᐃᓄ ᓂ ᒥᑯᓐᓵ"

ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐊᑖᑦ, "ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒥᓇ ᒋ ᑳ ᐧᐃᒋᒥᒋᓯᒥᑎᓇᐧᐊᓄ ᐊᒧᔭ ᓂᐱᔭᓇ, ᓄᑖᐧᐃ ᓂ ᑳ ᓈᑕᓄᓵ ᓇᒪ ᓂ ᑳ ᒋ ᑐᑖᓇ ᒫ ᐊᑳ ᓇᑲᑎᑕᐧᑲᒃᓵ ᒥᑯ ᒫᓴᒋᓈᕐ ᒥᓇ ᓂ ᑳ ᐹᒋ ᒋᐧᐊᓇᓵ" ᐅᔭᓗᓄ ᑳ ᐃᓗᕐ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᓈᑲᒧᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᓂᑲᒧᐧᐃᓂᓗᓄᓵ ᑳ ᒋᕐᓂᑲᒧᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐹᓯᑯᑦ ᒋᓴᕐ, ᓈᑎᒋᐧᐊᒃ, ᐧᐊᔭᐧᐃᑎᒥᒃ ᐊᑐᑖᒃ, ᐊᑎ ᐧᐃᒫᑯᑦ ᐅ ᒋᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐊᑲᓇᓵ ᓈᕐ ᒋ ᑎᐱᕐᑲᓗᓄᓵ

ᒥᑯ ᐊᔭᐱᒃ ᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᐅᑎ ᐱᒧᑖᑦᐧᐊᓄᓵ ᐋᐧᑲᑎᑯᒃ, "ᒫ ᑎᐱᕐᑲᒃ ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐃᑲᐧᐃᓇᓵ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᑳ ᓇᑲᕐᓇᐧᐊᓄᓵ" ᐋᐧᑳᑦ ᐧᐃᐧ ᐱᑦᕐ "ᓂᔭ ᐧᐃᐧ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᓇᑲᑎᑎᓇ, ᐊᑖ ᒋᐸᐅᑲᐧᐃᔭᓇ ᒪᒫᒋᐧᑲᐱᕐᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃ ᐊᔭᐱᒃ ᒋ ᑳ ᐧᐃᒫᑎᓇᓵ ᓂᐸᐧᐃᑲᐧᐃᔭᓇ, ᓂᐧ ᑲᔭ ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᐱᓇᓵ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᓂᑖ ᒋ ᑳ ᓇᑲᑎᑎᓇᓵ" ᒥᑯ ᒋᕐᓴ ᐊᑖᑦ "ᐊᐊᑖ! ᐱᑦᕐ, ᑖᐧᐸ ᒋ ᑳ ᓇᑲᕐᓇᓵ" "ᓇᒪ ᓂ ᒋᕐᓴᒋᐧᒪᓄ," ᑲᔭ, "ᓇᒪᔭᓄ ᓂᑐᑖᒪ," ᒋ ᑳ ᐃᕐᓇ; ᐊᐊᑖ! ᐱᑦᕐ ᐊᓄᒃ ᐅ ᒫ ᑎᐱᕐᑲᒃ ᐊᑯ ᒫ ᐃᔭᓇ ᐊᒧᔭ ᒋᑐᑦ ᐸᑲᐊᐧᑳᓇ (ᐊᐧᐊᑯᑦ ᐊᒧᔭ ᐸᑖᐸᒃ)ᓵ

ᒋᓴᕐ ᓈᕐᑖᐧᐸ ᒋ ᒥᐸᐊᔭᒥᐊᓄ ᐅ ᒋᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐊᑲᓇᓵ ᐋᐧᑳᑦ, "ᐊᑳᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᒥᔅᓴᒋᐧᑖᓇᐧᐊᓄ ᐊᑳ ᐧᐊᐸᐧ-

ᒥᔅᑲᑭ ᓄᑖᐧᐃ ᓂ ᑲ ᒋᐧᑕᓈᑦᑕᐧ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᒋ ᑲ ᐋᒋ ᓇᐧᑕᐧᐸᒥᑎᓇᐧᐊᐧᑭ ᒋᒋᒋᔑᑯᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑖᔅᓇ ᒋ ᑲ ᐊᔅᔅᑯᐅᑕᒫᑎᓇᐧᐊᐧᐧ ᐊᑦ ᒫ ᑕᔅᑲᑭ ᓴᒋᐃᐧᑲ, ᒋᑦᐃᑕᓐ-ᒥᑎᓇᐧᐊᐧᐧ, ᐊᑯ ᒫ ᐸᒋᑎᔅᐅᑲ ᓂᑦᐊᒫᑲ ᒋᑖᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ ᒫ ᑖᑦᑭ᐀ᐧᐃᑯ ᐊᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐊᑎᑦᒃ ᐊᓂᔅ "ᑭᑦᓴᒪᓂ" ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᓗᐧᐧ ᐊᑦ ᑲ ᒋ ᐃᐧᑖᑦ ᒫᓇ ᒋᓴᑦ, ᐊ ᐸᔅᔅᑯᑦ ᐧᐊ ᐊᔅᒥᐊᒃ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔅᑭ ᒥᐧᐃᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑲᔅᔅᐧᐸ ᑲ ᒋᔅᒫᓗᑦᑕᐧ ᒍᑖᓴ ᐅᑦ ᑲ ᒋ ᐸᒋ ᐸᔅᔅᑯᓇᒃᑭ ᑖᓇᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᐧ ᑲ ᑖᑦ ᒍᑖᓴ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᐅᔅᔅᓇᐧᐧ? ᐊᓇᑦ ᑲᔅᔅᐧᐸ ᒪᒋᐃᐃᓇᐧᐊ ᑲ ᐃᑖᓇᒃᑭ ᓵᓴ ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᒋ ᑲ ᐸᑖᓇᐧᐊᐧᐧ ᐊᑦ ᒋ ᐸᒃᐃᐧᑕᐃᒫᑦ ᐊᓂᔅ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᓇᐧᐊ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐧᓴᒫᔅᑲᓂᒥᓇᐧᐊ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒃ; ᐧᐊᓴ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐧᓴᒫᔅᑲᓂᒥᐧᐊᐧᐊ ᐊᓇᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇ ᑲ ᐃᑎᔅᐧᐊᒃ ᒫ ᐧᐅᐅᑎᓈᓇᒃ ᒋᓴᓴᓂ

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫᐧᐃᓇ 36.

ᒋᓴᑦ ᑲ ᐧᐃᓴᒫᓗᑦᑲ ᐊᓇᑦ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒃ,
ᐊ ᐊᔅᔅᒫᐧᐊᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃᑭ

ᒫᑎᐧ xxvi. 30-57. ᒍᓇ xviii. 1-12.

ᐃᓴᐃᔅ liii. 7. (ᒋᓴᑦ) ᒋ ᐸᒋᐧᐊᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧ ᒧᔅᒪ ᒫᓂᔅᒫᓂᒋᔅ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐊᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ, ᑲᔅᔅ ᒧᔅᒪ ᒫᓂᔅᒫᓂᔅ ᐊ ᐊᒃᑲ ᒋᓇᐧᐊ ᒋᐧᐅᓇᒃ ᒧᐧᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᓇᒃ, ᒋ ᑎᐧᑭ

ᐃᔅᐱ ᒋᓴᔅ ᑳ ᐱᐗᒫᑦ ᓃᑦᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᓗᒃᑯ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐅ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᐹᔅᑯᓄᒃ ᐊᓐᑦ ᒫ ᐊᔅᓇᐧᐋᐃᑯᑦ, ᐧᐃᔅ ᒫᑲ ᓂᔅᐳ ᐋ ᐧᐃᒫᐧᐋᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑦᔅᓂᔅ ᒋ ᐃᐳᑦᐧᐊᒃᑯ ᑦᓇ ᐊᓂᔅᓗ ᑳ ᐧᐃᒫᑯᑦ? ᐱᑦᔅ, ᒫᒪᔅ, ᒍᓇ ᒫᑲᑯ ᐧᐋᑦᐃᔅ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᐳᑦᒃ ᓂᑦᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒃᑯ, ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋᑦᑦᔅ, “ᑦᐧᐹᑦ ᓇᔅᑦᐧᐹᑦ ᓂᒥᓅᒫᓗᑦᓇᑯ”

“ᓂ ᑳ ᓇᐳᐋᔅᒥᐋᓇ, ᐅᑦ ᑦᑲ ᒋᔅᐧᐊᒃ, ᐋᑳᐧᐃᔅ ᓂᐹᑲ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔅᒥᐋᑲ ᑲᔅ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᐋᔅᒥᐋᔅᓇᑯ” ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑦᔅᓂᔅ ᐋᐳᑦᑦ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒫ ᐹᔅᑯᑦ, ᐹᒋᓂᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᓇᐳᑦᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᔅ ᒫ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᑯᑦ, ᒫᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐋᑎ ᐋᔅᒥᑦ ᑳ ᐋᔅᒥᐋᑦ, ᐅᑦ ᒋ ᓗᒃ, “ᐅ! ᓄᑦ ᒋᔅ ᐋᐃᑦᓗᑦᒪᓇ ᑲᑦ ᐳᑦᑲᓂᐧᐃᒃ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔅ ᓂᔅ ᐋ ᐃᑦᓗᐧᒪᓇ” ᓇᔅᑦᐹ ᓱᑲ ᒋ ᐋᔅᒥᐋᒃ, ᐋᔅᐱᔅ ᓇᔅᒃ ᒋ ᐧᐃᒫᒫᓗᑦᑲ ᐋᐧᑳ ᒋ ᐊᐧᐹᓯᑦ ᒥ,ᑯᓗᒃ ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ ᐋᑦᑦᓂᑲᐧᐃᓗᒃᓇ

ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᐹᓯᑯᑦ, ᓇᐳᐧᐋᐸᒪᑦ ᐱᑦᑫ, ᒫᒪᔅ ᑲᔅ ᒍᓇ, ᓃᔅ ᒥᑯ ᓂᐹᓗᐧᐊ; ᐧᑲᔅᑯᓇᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐋᑦᑦ ᒫ ᐋᔅᒥᐋᓗᒃᓇ ᐋᑯ ᐧᐃᐧ ᒥᓇ ᓇᐳᓇᐳᑦᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᔅ ᒫ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᑯᑦ ᑳ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᓇᔅᒃ ᐧᐃᒫᒫᓗᑦᑲᓇ ᑳ ᒋᔅᐋᔅᒥᐋᑦ ᒥᓇ ᑳᐧᐋᓇᑦ ᐅ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, ᒥᓇ ᑦᐧᐹᑦ ᒋ ᑯᐧᐊᑯᐧᔅᑦᐧᐹᑦᑯᐸᓇᓇ

ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒥᓇ ᐋᔅᒥᐋᔅᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᔅ, ᐋᐹᐧᐊᒃ ᐋᑯ ᐋᓇᒋᓇ ᐋᑎᔅᐧᐋᐹᒃ ᒫ ᒥᐧᔅᐹᒧᐃᑯᑦᓇ ᓇᒪ ᐧᐃᑦᑲᓂᐧᐃᒃ

ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᐧᑳ, ᒥᑯ ᒫᓴᒋᓈᒃᓯᓯᑦᑕᐧᑲᓂᓯᐧᐤ ᐋ ᒋ ᓴᒋᐃᑯᑦ ᑲᒃ ᓈᓴᒃ ᐋ ᒋ ᒥᓵ ᐋᒃᒥᐃᑯᑦ ᑲᒃ ᐋ ᒋ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᑯᑦ ᓈᓴᒃ ᐋ ᒋ ᓴᒋᐃᑯᑦ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᒃᓵ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᒃ ᓇᐧᐃᔅ ᐅᒋ ᑦᓯᐧᐊ ᐊᓂᒃ ᐋᓐᒋᓚᓵ ᐧᐃᐸᒡ ᒥᓇ ᒋ ᒋᐧᐋᓈᑦᓯᐧᐊ ᒋᑦᓴᒪᓂᐧᐊᓵ

ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᐃ ᒥᓇ ᓈᐧᐊᐸᒫᑦ ᐅ ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, ᐋᓴᑯ ᐋᐧᑳᑎᐧᑳᒧᓯᒃ, ᐧᑳᓴᑯᓈᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᑦ "ᐧᐊᓂᓴᑳᒃ, ᑦᓴᔅ ᐸᓐᒃ ᐸᒋ ᑕᐧ ᒍᑦᓴᓵ" ᒫᐧᑳᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎᐃᑦ ᑦᓴᔅ ᒥᑯ ᐅᒋ ᐸᒋ ᒥᒫᐧᑕᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᐃᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᓂᑦᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒃ: ᐊᓐᒃ ᐃᐃᓯᐧᐊᒃ, ᒋᐧᓴᓕᒥᒃ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᓂᐸᐋᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ, ᐅᑦᐊᐧᓴᒫᐧᑲᓂᒥᐧᐊᐧᐊ, ᓇᐧᐸᓯᒧᑯᒫᓇ ᑲᒃ ᒥᓴᑎᐧᑲ ᐋ ᑕᑯᓈᒃ ᑲᒃ ᐋ ᐸᒋ ᐧᐋᓴᑦᓂᑲᒫᒃᓵ ᒍᑦᓴ ᐃᓴᑲᓕᐊᑦ, ᐊᐧᐊᑲ ᐱᐋᒋ ᓂᑲᓇᑦᑦ ᒫ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᓴᑦ ᐊᑕ ᐋᑦᑦᓯᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ; ᐸᓐᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐱᐋᒋᑦᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᒋᒧᒃ ᐧᐋᒋ ᓈᑦᑦ, ᐧᐋᒫᒫᑦᓵ "ᓴᑲ ᒥᑯ ᑦᐧᐸ ᐋ ᒫᒋᐋᑦ ᒋ ᐃᐧᑕᐧᐊᐧᐤ! ᒋᓴᓴ ᑲᓴᐧᐸ ᐧᐃᐧ ᒥᐧᐤ ᑳ ᒋᓴᒫᓯᒪᑦ ᐧᐋᒫᐃᐧᑦᑯᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᑦ," ᓂᐧᑦᒪ ᑦᓈᐃᑎᓴᐧᐤ? ᒫᐧᑳᐧᐤ ᐧᐋᒃ ᐅᒫᒥᓴᐧᐤ? "ᒋᓴᓴ ᐧᐃᐧ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓯᐧᐋ ᒫ ᐧᐃ ᐅᑦᑦᒧᑦ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᑦᓈᑦᑦ ᐊᓂᓴ ᒫᒋ ᐃᐃᓯᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐃᑦᑦ," ᐊᐧᐋᐧᐤ ᓂᐋᐧᐤᐧᐋᐸᒫᒃ? ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ, "ᒋᓴᓴ ᓂ ᓈᐧᐤᐧᐋᐸᒫᓇᐧᐤ" ᐋᑯ ᐃᓴᑦ, "ᐧᓴ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐧᐤ"

ᒫᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐅᓴᓯᐧᐤ ᑳ ᓯᑦ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐧ ᐋᐧᑳᐧᐋᑦ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐊᓂᓴ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᓯᐧᐊ ᒫ ᐋᓵᐸᓯᓯᒃ ᑲᓴ ᒫ ᐸᒋᐧᐧᓂᓯᒃᓵ ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐸ ᒋ ᐅᐧᐧᒧ ᒋ ᐧᐃ

ᐅᔪᒧᑦ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᐅᒃᓗᓐᓄ, ᒥᑯ ᓱᔅ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓗᑦᒪ ᒫ ᓂᐳᔅ-
ᑦᒫᑦᑲ ᑭᒃᓗᓇᓄ ᑲ ᐅᒪᑭᐧᑦᐧᐃᓂᒃᑲᓯ

ᐊᓇᒃ ᑲ ᒪᑭᐧᑦᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᐸᓯᑯᐧᐊᒃ, ᐋᑯ
ᑭᓴᓵ ᐋᑦᑦ, "ᒫ ᐅᑎᓂᐧᐋᐧᑲ ᒃᓗᑦ ᐋᑲᐧᐃᔅ ᑭ ᑲ
ᐱᒫᓗᒪᐧᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᓂ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᒃᓯ" ᑦᐧᐸ ᑭᓱᐧᐋᑎᓯᓄ
ᑭᓴᓵ ᐋᑲ ᐧᐋᑭ ᐧᐊᓂᑭᔅᑭᓯᑦᑐᐧᐋᑦ ᐅ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ
ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᐅᒃᓗᓐᓄᓯᓯ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᓈᔅᑦᐧᐸ ᑭ ᑯᔅᑦᑭᐧᐊᒃ;
ᑲᔅ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔅ ᐅᑭ ᐃᑦᓗᑦᒪᒃ ᒫ ᐧᐃᑭ ᓂᐱᒫᒃ ᑭᔅᔅᓇ

ᐱᑦᔅ ᐧᐃ′, ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᑲ ᓃᐳᔅᑐᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᓗᒃ ᑭᔅᔅ, ᐧᐋᑭᑭ
ᓗᓗᔅᑭᐸᑦᑲ ᐅ ᓇᑐᐸᓗᒧᑯᒫᓇ, ᒫᓂᑐᐧᐋᑲᔅᐧᓱᑦ ᐸᔅᑲᒃ
ᐊᓂᔅ ᒪᑭ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊᓇ ᐱᑦᔅ ᑭ ᐧᐃ ᒫᓂᒫᓄ, ᒥᑯ ᑭᔅᔅ
ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ, "ᐲᑦ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᓇᑐᐸᓗᒧᑯᒫᓇᓇ ᐧᐃ ᑎᔅᓇ
ᐧᐃ′ ᓂ ᐸ ᑭ ᓇᑐᑦᒪᐧᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᓄᑦᐧᐃ ᐋᓄᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᔅᒃ
ᒥᒫᐧᑦᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᓱᒥᑦᑐᒥᑎᓇᐧᐊᒃ (1,000) ᑦᑐ ᐋᓇᑭᓇ ᐸ ᐸᑭᑎ-
ᓱᐧᐊᒃ ᒫ ᐧᐃᑭᐃᓗᒃᓯᑦ" ᐅᒃᓗᓐᓄᒃ ᑲ ᓗᑦ ᑎᐋᑭᓇᐧᒪᑦ
ᐊᓂᔅ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊ ᐅᑐᐧᐋᑲᓗᓐᓄᒃ, ᒫᓇᐧᐋᑭᑦᐧᐋᑦᓯ

ᒫᐧᑲᓗᓐᓄᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᑭᒫᑲ ᐅᑭ ᓇᑐᑦᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᑭᓴᓵ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᔅ
ᐋᓇᑭᓇ ᒫ ᐸᑭᑎᓱᐧᐋᓗᒃ? ᑲᔅᐧᐸ ᓱᔅ ᐋ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓗᑦᑲ
ᒫ ᓂᐳᔅᑦᒪᑦᑲ ᒫ ᐱᒫᑭᐃᑦᑲᓯ ᒥᔪᐧᐋᐧᑦᒪᒃ ᑭ ᐸᑭ
ᐅᑎᓈᐧᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᑭᓴᓵ ᑭᑭᑭᔪᑯᒃ ᒫ ᑭᐧᐋᓗᒃ, ᒥᑐᓇ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ
ᐋᑦᑦᔪᔅᑲ ᒪᑭᔅᑯᑦᒃ ᑭ ᐸ ᐃᔅᐸᓗᓈᓇᓇᓇᓯ

ᐱᑦᔅ ᑲᔅ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑭᐸᐃᑐᐧᐋᒃ,
ᐋᐧᑲ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑦᒃ ᑭᓴᓵ ᐃᔅᐱ ᐧᐋᑎᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᓗᒃᓯ

ᐊᓐᒃ ᒪᒋᐃᐃᓗᐊᒃ ᒥᐋᑯᐱᑦᒫᒃ ᑭᖅᖅ ᐅᑎᒋᓗᐊ ᑲᔭ ᐅᓯᑎᓗᐊ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᑦ ᑭᓗᖅᒥᒃ ᐋᑎ ᐃᑦᑕᐋᒃᓯ ᑭᖅᖅ ᒫᑲ, ᒧᔭᒪ ᒫᔭᒋᑯᔅ ᐋᑎᒃ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᑭᓗᐋ ᑭᑦᑕ ᐋ ᐃᑦᑕᐋᑲᓂᐃᑦ, ᒋ ᑎᓐᓯ

ᑭᖅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫᐃᓐ 37.

ᐱᑦᑯ ᑲ ᐋᓈᑦᑲ ᐋ ᑭᖅᑕᒫᑦ ᑭᖅᖅ
ᐋ ᐋᔭᒫᐋᐃᐋᒃᓯ

ᒫᑎᓐ xxvi. 57—end.

ᓗᒃ xxii. 61, 62. "ᑎᐹᓗᒋᒫᓯᓐ (ᑭᖅᖅ) ᒋ ᒋᐋᖅᑲᓗᓐ, ᐋᑯ ᑲᓇᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᐱᑦᕋ (ᐋ ᒋ ᓇᒌᐃᓗᒃ); ᐋᑯ ᐋᔭᐃᑦ ᐱᑦᖅ, ᓯᑲ ᒥᐋᑦᑕ ᒫᑲᓯ"

ᐊᓐᒃ ᑲ ᑭᖅᑦᓗᒧᒃ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᓗᐊᒃ ᑲ ᒪᒫᓗᒫᒃ ᑭᖅᖅ ᐋᖅᑲᓂ ᑎᐱᖅᑲᐊ ᒋ ᓂᐹᐱᑦᐋᑯᔅᓇᓯ ᐅᑦᐋᑦᖅᒫᔭᑲᓂᒥᐊᐊ ᑲᔭ ᓇᑦᐸᓗᐋᒥᖅᑎᑯᔅᐊ, ᐋᓗᐊᑲᓇ ᑲ ᐃᑎᖅᐋᒃ ᒫ ᓇᑦᐋᐸᒫᓗᒃ ᑭᖅᖅᓯ ᓈᖅᑦᐹ ᒋ ᒥᖅᓗᓐ ᐋᖅᑲᓗᑲᓂᓗᓐ ᐊᑦ ᑲ ᐊᔭᓇᐊᐋᒃ ᑭᖅᖅ ᒫ ᐹᔭᐋᑲᓂᐃᓗᒃᓯ ᐋᑯ ᐋᔭᒥᒃ, ᐋᐊᑲ ᐃᑎᑦᒃ, "ᐊᐃ ᑦᑕᐊᑦᓇ ᔭᓗᑦᑕ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐃᑦ, ᑎᐹᖅᑯᓂᒫᓯᐊ ᐋᐃᑦᓗᒃ ᐃᑦᑕᐋᑲᒃ, ᐊᐃᑦ ᒫ ᑭᖅᒫᑦ ᒫ ᑦᑕᐋᑲᓂᐃᓗᒃᓯ"

ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᐃᐋᑦ ᑕᑯᕐᓂᓗᒃ ᐅᑦᐊᑐᖅᑖᔭᒃᑲᓂᐅᐊᐅ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐋ ᐹᕐᓱᐋᓗᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃᑲ ᓴᑭᔭᔭᐸᒧᒃ ᐅᐃᔭᐸᒫᒃ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᓇᐊᐅ ᑖᑖᐃᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᐅ ᐊᑦ ᑲ ᑖᒃ ᐋᑯᑦ ᓈᐳᐅᐃᒃ; ᐋᑯ ᓈᖅᒃ ᒫᕐᓱᐅᐃᑖᑯᓯᒃ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᑦᑖᐊ, ᐋᑯ ᑲᑦᑲᒋᒫᒃᓓ "ᐊᐅ ᐋ ᑖᑦᐹ ᒋᑦ ᒋᖅᓴᓂᐅ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ?" "ᐋᐋ!" ᐃᓗᐅ ᑭᓴᓴ, "ᐊᐅᑲ ᓂᑦᓐ" "ᐋᖅᑯ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒋ ᑲ ᐅᐊᑦᒥᓇᐅᐊᐅ ᑲᖅᑲᐅᐃᓇᖅᑯᒃᒃ (ᐅᐊᖅᑯᒃᒃ), ᐋ ᐹᒋ ᑖᑦᐱᔭᓇ, ᐋᓇᒋᓚᒃ ᐋ ᐅᐃᒫᐅᐃᒃᓐ" ᐋᑯ ᓈᖅᒃ ᒫᕐᓱᐅᓯᒃ ᐊᓇᒃ ᒪᒋᐃᐃᓗᐅᐊᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᒃ, "ᒋᑦ ᐋᑖ ᐹᑦᐊᐅᐊᐅ ᐋ ᓗᑦ? ᒥᔭᓄᒃ! ᐅᐋᐋᒃ ᑭᖅᑖᓂᐅ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᐃᑎᓯ; ᑲᔭᐅᐹ ᑎᐹᖅᑯᓂᒫᓯᐅᐊ ᐋ ᐃᑖᓗᒃ ᒫ ᐃᐅᑦᐊᑲᓂᐅᐃᑦ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐅᐃᑦᓐ" ᑭᓴᓴ ᐅᐃ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᐅᐋ ᒋᐅ ᐅᑦ ᐃᑖᑲᓂᐅᐃᒃᓐ

ᒥᑯ ᑖᓇᑦ ᐅᐃᑦ ᑲ ᑖᒃ ᑭᖅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐅᐋᑲᓇᒃ? ᑲᔭᐅᐹ ᑲ ᐅᕐᓱᒧᒃᓐ ᐱᑦᑦ ᐋ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᐅᕐᓱᒧ? ᐋᐋ; ᔭᑎᖅ ᒋ ᓗᑦ ᒫ ᓂᐱᑦ ᑲᔭ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐃᓗᒫ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᒋ ᐅᕐᓱᒧ ᑲᔭᓐ

ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᐋᑖᓗᑦᑲ ᐱᑦᑦ, "ᓂ ᑲ ᓇᐅᐋᐸᒪᓐ ᒫ ᐃᐅᑦᐊᐋᑲᓂᐃᑦᑲᓐ" ᐋᑯ ᑭᕐᓴᓕᒥᒃ ᐋᐅᑖᑦ, ᐹᐅᒫᑦ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᐅ ᑲ ᒥᖅᓗᒃ ᐋᐊᖅᑲᑲᓂᓗᐅ, ᐊᓇᑦ ᒪᒃᑲ ᐋᐱᓗᒃ (ᒪᒋ) ᐊᐅᖅᒫᔭᑲᓇ ᐋ ᐊᐊᓯᓗᒃ ᐋᑯᑦ ᐱᑦᑦ ᐋᑦᑦᓐ ᑭᖅᑎᓈᖅ ᒋ ᐋᐸᐊᖅᑖᓗᒫ ᐃᖅᑲᑖᒥᓗᐅ ᐊᑦ ᐋᑭᒋ ᒋ ᐋᐸᒪᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐋ ᓂᐳᐅᓗᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᓗᐊᓐ

ᓈᖅᑖᐸᒃ ᒋ ᑯᖅᐱᓈᓗᑦᒪ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐱᑦᑦ ᒫ ᓂᓯᐅᐅᐃᓂᐋᐅ-

ᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᑦ ᐹᔭᑲ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐅ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐊᑲᓇ, ᑲᔭ ᓵ ᓂᐸᐊᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦᓯ ᒫᐧᑳᒡ ᐅᑎ ᐊᐧᐊᓯ ᐋᐧᑳᑎᑯᑦ ᐹᔭᑲ ᐅᓴᑭᓂᑭᓴᐧᑳᐧᐊ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐃᐊᐸᑭᐊᑲᓂᐧᐃᓗᒡ, “ᐊᐧᐊᑲ ᓵᓴᑎᑳ ᑭᔭ ᐹᔭᑲ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐅᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐊᑲᓇᓯ” ᐋᑯ ᐱᑦᑦ ᐧᑳᓴᑦᑭᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᑦ, “ᓇᒪᔭᓐ ᐋᑯ ᓂ, ᑦᐹ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒡ ᓂ ᑭᓵᓗᒪᓐ ᐊᓇ ᓈᐸᓐ ᐃᐋᔭᒧᒪᑦᓯ”

ᐋᑯ ᐱᑦᑦ ᐹᓯᑯᑦ, ᐊᓇᑦ ᐋ ᐃᓴᑲᑦᒧᐧᐃᓗᒡ ᐋᑦᑦᓯ ᒥᑯ ᑯᑦᑲ ᐅᓴᑭᓂᑭᓴᐧᑳᐧᐊ ᒧᓴᑭᓴᑦᑯᑦ, ᐋᐧᑳᑎᑯᑦ ᒫᑲ “ᒪᓐ! ᐹᔭᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐧᐃᓵᐧᐋᑦ ᑭᓴᓴᓯ” ᐋᑯ ᓈᓴᒡ ᑎᐋᐱᒧᑦ ᐱᑦᑦ ᐋᓴᐱᒋ ᐧᐃ ᑦᐹᑦ ᐋᓗᑦ, “ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᓂ ᑭᓵᓗᒪᓐ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓗᓗᓐᓯ”

ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᓂᐋᑦᑲ ᐃᓴᑯᑦᓗᓐ, ᐋᔭᒥᐋᑦ ᐋᑦᓴᓵᔭᑲᓇᓯ ᐋᑯ ᐸᓴᒡ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ, “ᒥᑦᓇ ᓂ ᓵᓴᑭᓈᐅᓈᓇ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᔭᓇ ᑦᐹᔭᑲ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐅ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐊᑲᓇᓯ” “ᐧᐋᓴᓴ ᒐᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᑎᓇ ᓂᑦᐧᐃᑭᑭᑲᓂᒡ,” ᐃᑎᑯ ᐹᔭᑲᓯ ᐋᑯ ᐱᑦᑦ ᐧᐋᓗᐧᑳᑦ ᓈᓴᒡ ᐧᐋ ᑦᐧᐹᑦ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᐅᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐊᑲᓂᒥᒥᑦᑦᑯᑦ ᑭᓴᓴᓯ ᒫᐧᑳᒡ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎ ᒪᑭᐋᓗᒥ ᐱᐋᑦᐧᐋᑦ ᐹᑲᐋᐧᑳᓇ ᐋ ᒪᐧᑦᑭᑦᑦᓗᒡ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᓴᑭᓯᑦ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᑦ ᐋᑦᐱᑦ ᐋᑦᐹᓗᒡᓯ ᐋᑯ ᐱᔭᑭ ᑭᐧᐋᐧᑳᓗᓗᒡ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᑳᓇᐧᐋᐧᐸᒥᑯᑦᓯ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑭᓇᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᑦᐹᑦᒥᑯᓗᒡ ᒥᑦᓇ ᑭ ᑭᓵᓗᒪᒪ ᐱᑦᑦ ᐋ ᐃᑦᐹᑦᒥᓗᒡ ᑭᓴᓴᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᓗᓐ ᒥᑯ ᑭᑦ ᑭ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐸᒥᑯ, ᒧᔭᒪ ᒥᑯ ᐅᔭᓗᓐ ᐋ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑦᐹᑦᑦᐧᑲᓂᓗᓐ, “ᐊᓐ ᐋ ᐅ ᐱᑦᑦ ᓂᑦᑦᒪ

ᓂ ᑲ ᓂᐱᓇ ᑲᔭ ᓂᐱᔭᓇ," ᑲ ᐃᑦᑦ, ᐋᑯᑦ ᐋ ᐋᑎᔭᓇ ᓯᐋᑭᐃᓐᐊᓇ, "ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒡ ᐋ ᐃᔭᓇ ᐋ ᐊᑲ ᑭᓴᒌᓗᒥᔭᓇᓐ"

ᐋᑯ ᐱᑦᕐ ᒫᕐᑭᓯᑦ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑲ ᑭ ᐋᓗᑐᒌᑯᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ ᓈᕐᒡ ᐋ ᓴᑭᐃᑯᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓈᕐᒡ ᐧᒪᕐᑦᕐ ᐋᒌᓗᑦᑲ ᐅᒌᓗᓇᑲ ᐋᓄᒡ ᑲ ᐃᑎᒃᓇ ᖃᑯ ᒥᐧᐹ ᑲᑦ ᐱᑯᑦᐋᐸᓗᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐃᑦᒪᑭᐅ ᑲ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᓈᕐᒡ ᑭᕐᓈᒌᓗᑦᑲ ᐅᒌᓗᓇᑲ ᐋᓄᒡ ᑲ ᑐᑦᐧᐋᑦ ᑭᓴᓴᓐ ᑲ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᑦ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᓇᑲ ᐧᐋᒃᑲᓗᓂᓗᓇᑲ ᓈᕐᒌᐧᐹ ᓯᑲ ᑭ ᒫᑐ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒌᐧᐹ ᑭᑭᐧᐋ ᑭ ᒫᑭᐊᑲ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐅᒌᐃᒡ, ᒥᑯ ᓴᒌᓇ ᑭ ᓱᑯᐃᑯ, ᐧᐋᑭ ᑭ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᓈᓇᒌᐃᑦ ᑲᔭ ᒪᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᑦᓐ

ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᐊᓇᑦ ᓂᒌᐧᐃᑭᑭᑲᓂᒡ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᐧᐃᑊ ᐋ ᓂᐹᑦ ᐊᑐᒡ ᐧᐃᑊ ᐅᑭ ᑭ ᑐᒌᑯ ᓴᒌᓇ; ᐋᔭᐱᒡ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᑭᑭᐧᐋ ᐅᑭ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓂᑯ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒦᒫᐧᑦᐧ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᑦᒫᑯ ᑭᓴᓴ ᒫ ᐋᑲ ᔭᐹᐧᐃᐃᑯᐹᒡ ᐅᑦ ᐋᒫᑯᒡᓐ (ᓗᒃ 22, 32, 33.)

ᑭᕐᑭᓄᐊᒫᒫᐧᐃᓇ 38.

ᐸᓇᑎᔭᕐ ᐹᓛᑦ ᑲ ᑎᐹᔪᑯᓇᑦ ᑭᓴᓴᓐ

Jᓇ xviii. 22—end. ᒫᕐᑭᐧ xxvi. 67, 68. Jᓇ xix. 1-16. ᐋᒫᔭ liii. 3. "(ᑭᓴᓴ) ᑭ ᒫᔭᐹᒥᑯ ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐱᓂᑯ ᐃᐃᐹᐧᐊ . . . . ᑭ ᒪᒫᐹᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒫᑲ ᑯᑭ ᑭᕐᑦᐹᒫᓇᐧᐧᓐ"

ᓇᑉᐃᕐ ᑭ ᐃᕐᑲᐳᑉᐃᓐ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑲ ᐃᑐᑦᐊᑲᓂᑉᐃᑦ ᐊᓂᔭᓐᓐ ᑖᐱᔭᑲᓐᓴᓐ ᒥᓯᑉᐋ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑭᔭᓐᑦᒪ ᑲ ᐃᓐᓴ ᐱᑖᕋ; ᒫᔭᑭᓇᕐ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒥᕐᔭᓐᑦᒥᐃᑯᓐ

ᐊᓇᒃ ᒪᑭ ᐃᓐᓐᑉᐃᒃ ᒧᔭᒪ ᑲ ᐋᑉᑲᑎᓯᓐᓴ ᒥᕐᐱᕐᐊ ᑭ ᐃᑖᓐᑖᑯᓯᑉᐊᒃ: ᑭᓴᕐ ᒫᑲ ᒧᔭᒪ ᒫᔭᑭᑯᕐᒃ ᑭ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᓴᕐᐱᓯᑦᓐ

ᑲᓇᑉᐋᑉᒫᑉᑖᑉᐊ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐊᓇᒃ ᒪᑭᐃᐃᓐᑉᐃᒃ ᓈᕐᑖᑉᐹ ᑭ ᓂᓯᑉᐳᑉᐃᓈᑯᓯᑉᐊᒃ ᐅᑖᕐᑦᒥᑯᑉᐋᒃ ᓈᕐᒃ ᐋ ᑉᐋᑲᑖᒃᓐ ᐹᔭᑉᑲᓐ ᑉᐋᑖᔭᑦ ᑉᐋᔭᒃ ᐊᑐᕐᒫᔭᑲᓇ, ᐋᑖᔭᐱᒃ ᓇᒪ ᑭᓐᑉᐋ ᐅᑭ ᑭᑐᓐ ᐊᓇᒃ ᒪᑭᐃᐃᓐᑉᐃᒃ ᑖᐹ ᐅᑭ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑦᐊᑉᐃᒃ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐋ ᐃᑖᓐᒃ ᑎᐹᔪᑯᓂᒫᓯᑉᐊ, ᑉᐋᕐ ᐋᔪᑯ ᑭ ᑎᐱᔭᑲᓐᓐ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᑯ ᐋᕐᓇᑉᐋᑖᒃ ᒫ ᑉᐋᐸᓂᓐᒃ ᒫ ᑉᐋᓂᔭᑲᓐᓴᓐ ᒪᑉᑲᒃ ᒪᑲ ᐅᑎ ᐊᕐᓇᑉᐋᑖᑉᐊᓐ ᐋᑉᑲᐃᑐᑦᐊᑉᐋᒃ ᑭᓴᕐ, ᐊᑐᕐᒫᔭᑲᓇᒃ ᐋᑉᑲᓇᑉᑲᑉᐋᒃ ᒫ ᐋᒃᑲ ᑉᐋᐸᑦᒥᓐᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᑉᐋᑖᒪᑉᐋᒃ ᑲᔭ ᔭᕐᑭᓇᒃ ᑲᔭ ᓴᑉᑲᑖᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑉᐋᕐᓄᑉᐋᒃᓐ

ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᑉᐃᐋᐸᓂᓐᒃ ᐅᑎ ᒫᔭᓐᒫᑦᐊᑉᐊᓐ ᑭᓴᕐ, ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᒃ ᒪᑭ ᐃᐃᓐᑉᐃᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒫ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑦᐊᑲᓐ ᐋ ᐃᑖᓐᒃ ᑎᐹᔪᑯᓂᒫᓯᑉᐊ; ᑲ ᐃᑐᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑖᑉᐹᓐ

ᐸᓇᑎᔭᕐ ᕿᓛᑦ ᑭ ᐃᕐᑲᓂᑲᓯᓐ ᐊᓇ ᑎᐹᔪᑯᓂᒫᓯᑉᐊ ᐋ ᐃᔭᐸᓐᑦ ᑖᑦᐳᑉᐃᓂᓐᒃ, ᐋᑯᑦ ᑲ ᐊᐱᕐᓐ ᑭᔭᑎᓇᕐ ᓇᒪ ᓯᑲ ᒥᒫᑉᑦᐊ ᐅᑭ ᐹᑦᒪᒫᒃ ᐋ ᐋᔭᑉᒪᑉᐋᐃᑉᐋᓐᒃ ᑭᓴᕐᓐ ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᐋᑖᑦ ᐊᓂᔭᓐᒃ ᐃᐃᓐᑉᐃᒃ, “ᑖᓇ ᑲ

ᐃᑎᒃ?” ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᒃ, “ᓂ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪ·ᐃᓐ,” ᐃᓗᓐᓯ ᐋᑯ ᕿᓛᑦ ᑭᕐᕐᓯ ᑲ·ᑲᑭᒪᑦ, ᑭ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪ·ᐃᓐ ᐋ? “ᐋᐋ,” ᐃᓗᓐ, ᑭᕐᕐᓯ ᒥᑯ ᕿᓛᑦ, ᓴᑲ ᒥᔪ·ᑖᓐᐋ ᐋᕿᓇᑯᓯᑦ! ᑭ ᐃᑖᓗᒪᓐ ᑭᕐᕐᓯ, ·ᐋᒐᑲ ᐅᑭ ·ᐃ ᐃᑎᕋᓐᐋᑦ ᒐ ·ᐃᔭᕐᔪᑦ·ᐋᑲᓂ·ᐃᓗᒃᓯ ᐋᑯ ᓈᕐᓴ ·ᐋ ᐃᑎᑖᑯᓯᒃ ᐅ·ᐋᒃ ᐃᐃᓗ·ᐋᒃ, ᐋ ᓗᒃ, “ᔭᓗᑕ ᑲᑦ ᑏᕐᑖᕐ·ᑲ·ᐋᑲᓂ·ᐃᓐᓯ” “ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔭ!” ᐃᑎᑯ·ᐋᒃ ᕿᓛᑦ, “ᒥᑯ ᓂ ᑲ ᐅᑖᒪ·ᐊᓐ ᐋᓗ·ᐋᒃ ᒥᑯ ᒐ ᑐᑦ·ᐋᒃᓯ”

ᐋᑯ ·ᐋᑦᒃ ᐊᑦ ᒐ ᐱᑐᑲᐋᑲᓂ·ᐃᓗᒃ; ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᓇᒪᑦ ᐅ ᓇᑐᐸᓗ·ᐋᒥᕐᑎᑯᓯᒪ ᒐ ᐃᑐᑦᐋᓗᒃᓯ ᑲ ᐱᑐᑲᐋᒃ ᒪᑲ, ᐋᑯ ·ᐋᑦᒪ·ᐋᒃ ᐱᔅᑲᑲᓇᐱᓐ ᐋ ᑭ ᒪᒪᑯᐱᑖᑲᓂ·ᐃᓗᒃ ᐅᔅᐱᔅᑯᓂᓗᒃ, ᒐᒃ ᐋᑦ ᐸᐸᑲᓛ·ᐋᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᑯ ᐋᑎ ᐃᔭᕋᑯ·ᐃᓗᒃ ᒥ,ᑯᓗᓐ ᐅᕐᐱᕐᑯᓂᒃᓯ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ·ᐃ ᐅᕋᓇ·ᐋᒃ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᓐ, “ᓂ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪ·ᐃᓐ,” ᐋ ᑭ ᐃᓗᒃ, ᐋ·ᑲ ᐃᑐᑦ·ᐋᒃ ·ᐸᕐᑎᕐᑲᒧᔭᒃ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᓐ ᐋᐸᑭ-ᑖ·ᐃᓂᓗᓐ ᐋ ᐱᑭᕐᑲᓇᓗᒃᓯ (·ᐋᕐ ᒧᕐ ᐱᑭᕐᑲᓇᓗ·ᐊ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪ·ᐊᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑯᐱ·ᐊ·ᐊᓯ)

ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐃᔭᒃ, “ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪ·ᐊᕐᑐᑎᓂᓗᓐ ᑲᔭ·ᑖ ᑲᔭ ᒐ ᐳᕐᑎᕐᑐᑎᓇᐊᒃᑫᓯ” ᐋᑯ ᓇᕐᓴ ᐋ ᑲᑖᓗᒃᓴ ᓂᐱᕋᓂ ᒧᔭᒪ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪ·ᐊᕐᑐᑎᓂᒃ ᐋᕋᑖ·ᐋᒃ, ᐋᑯ ·ᑖᕐᑐᑎᓇᐋᒃᓯ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐃᔭᒃ, “ᑲᔭ·ᑖ ᒐ ᑕᑯᓇᒃ ᑲᔭ ᓯᐸᑦᕐᐃᓗᓐ,” (·ᐋᕐ, ᓯᐸᑦᕐ, ᐃᕋᓂᑲᑖᓗᓐ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᓐ ᑖᑯᓇᒃ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪ·ᐊᒃ)ᓯ ᐋᑯ ᒪᔭᒃ ᒥᕐᑎᑯᓗᓐ ᒐ ᐅᓯᐸᑦᕐᓇᒥᓗᒃᓯ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ

·ᐋᑎᓇᒪ·ᐋᒡᒡ, ᐋᑯ ·ᐋᑦᒥᔅᑎ·ᑲᓈ·ᐋᒡᒡ ᑲᔭ ·ᐋᒋᒋᑯᓇᐱᔅᑐ·ᐋᒡᒡ ᐋ ᐹᐱᒡᒡ ᑲᔭ ᐋᐃᑦᒡᒡ, "ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᓐ! ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᓐ!"

ᐋᑯ ᐹᓛᑦ ·ᐋᔭ·ᐃᑎᒥᒡᒡ ᐋᑐᑦᐋᑦ ᒋᔅᔅᓯ ᐊᑦ ᑲ ᑖᐅᒡᒡ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒪᒋᐃᐃᐅ·ᐊ, ᑲᔭ ᑯᑦᑲᒡᒡ ᓈᔅᒡᒡ ᐋ ᒥᒫᑎᒡᒡ ᐃᐃ-ᐅ·ᐊᒡᒡ ᑲ ᐹᒋ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᐃ·ᐋᑯᐸᓇᓐ ᐋᑯ ·ᐃᔭᐸᑎᔭᑦ ᒋᔅᔅᓯ ᐋ ᐃᑦᒡᒡ, "·ᐋᐸᒥᑲᓐ! ᒋ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᒥ·ᐊᓐᓯ"

ᒪᓐᑲᔅᑲ ᑲᑦ ᒋᑎᒪᒫᐅᒪ·ᐊᒡᒡ, ᒋ ᐃᑦᐅᑦᒪ ᐲᓛᑦ, ·ᐋᐸᒫ·ᑦᐊ ᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᐋᑲᓂ·ᐃᐅᒡᒡ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᑐᓇ ᐋ ᒥᓇᑯᐅᒡᒡ ᐅᔅᑲᑐᑲ, ᐊᓂᔭᐅᓐ ᐋ ᒋ ᐸᐸᑲᔅᑦᐅᑯᑦ ᑲ ᐅᑦᐊᔅᑐᑎᓂᑯ·ᐋᒡᒡᓯ ᐅᔅᐱᔅᑯᓇ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᒋ ᐸᐸᑲᐃᑲᓂ·ᐃᐅᓐ ᑲᔭ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᓐ-ᐋᐸᒋᑦ·ᐃᓂᐅᓐ ᐋ ᒋᒋᔅᑲᑲ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ·ᐃ ᒫᔭᐅᒫᑲᓂ·ᐃᑦᓯ ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᒋᐅ·ᐋ ᐅᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᐅᑦᒪᒡᒡ ᒫ ᒋᑎᒫᒫᐅᒫᒡᒡ ᔭᑎᔅ ᒋ ᐃᑭᓈᑯᓯᐅᒡᒡᓯ "ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔭ!" ᐃᐅ·ᐊᒡᒡ, "ᑮᔅᑦᔅᑲᐅᑲᓐ!" "ᒋᔅᑦᔅᑲᐅᑲᓐ!" ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᐃᐃᐅ·ᐊᒡᒡ ᒥᓇ ᑎᐋ·ᐸᒡᒡ "ᒋᔅᑦᔅᑲᐅᑲᓐ!"

ᐋᔭᐱᒡᒡ ᒫᑲ ᒧᔅ ᒋ ᒫᒥᐸᑲᑯ·ᐊᒡᒡ ᒫᓇ ᒋᔅᔅᓯ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐹᓛᑦ, "ᐊᐅᐋ ᒫ ᒋᔅᑦᔅᑲ·ᐋᑲ ᒋ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪ-ᒥ·ᐊᐅ?" ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᒡᒡ, "ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔭ ᓂ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐅᒋᒋ-ᐅᒋᒪᒥᓈᓐᓯ" ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ·ᐋᔭ ·ᐋᐃᑎᑦᑲᒡᒡ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᓇ ᐋ ᐋᔭᒥᒡᒡ ᐃᐃᐅ·ᐊᒡᒡᓯ ᐋᑯ ᒫᒡᒡ ᐲᓛᑦ ᐋᑦᑦᐅᑦᒡᒡ, "ᐋᑯᔅᑐ ᒪ! ᓂ ᑲ ᓯᒋᔭᐋ·ᐊᒡᒡ;" ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᑦ, "ᐅᑎᓂᑦᒡᒡ, ᒋᔅᑦᔅᑲᐅᑲᓐᓯ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓴᒋᔭᓯᒡᒡ ᐃᐃᐅ·ᐊᒡᒡᓯ

ᐋᑯ ᓇᐱᐸᐅ·ᐋᒥᐸᑎᑯᔅᒋ·ᐊᒡᒡ ᒫᓂᓇ·ᒫᒡᒡ ᐊᓂᔭᐅ·ᐊ ᒋᒋ-

ᐅᒋᒪᓐᑯᐸᒋᑦᑐᐃᓂᓗᓐ ᑲ ᒋᒋᖅᑲᒧᓴᖅᑐ, ᑯᑯ ᐧᐃᑉ ᐅᑦᑯᐸᒋᑦᑐᐃᓇ ᒥᓇ ᐧᑯᖅᑎᖅᑲᒧᓴᖅᑐᑭ

ᒥᓴᓄᒃ! ᐧᑯᑦᑐ ᖅᑲ ᒋ ᒪᒋᐧᑦᑐᑯ ᐹᑦᑦ ᑲ ᓈᑯᓗᒪᑦ ᒫ ᒋᖅᑦᑐᐧᑲᐧᑯᑲᓂᐧᐃᓗᖅᑭᑭ ᒥᑐᓇ ᒋ ᒋᖅᒫᓗᒪᓐ ᑯ ᒥᓐᐧᑦᑐᖅ ᒋᖅᑐ, ᐊᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑯᑦᑐᖅᒪᓐ ᒫ ᓂᐸᑯᑲᓂᐧᐃᓗᖅ ᒥᑯ ᑯ ᐧᐃ ᓱᒋᓴᑯᑦ ᐊᓂᓴ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊᑭ

ᒋᖅᒋᓄᐊᒪᒫᐧᐃᓇ 39.

ᒍᑦᑐ ᐃᖅᑲᓇᐊᑦ ᑲ ᓴᓗᓐᐃᐃᓱᑦ, ᑯ ᐊᓴᐧᒪᐧᑯᐃᐧᑯᑦᑭ ᐋᖅᑐ lvii. 21. "ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᐧᑯ ᑲᑦ ᒋ ᒥᐧᓴᓗᒧᐧᐊᖅ ᑲ ᒪᓴᑎᓱᖅ," ᐃᓗᓐ ᓂ ᒋᑦᓴᒪᓂᑐᒪᓐ

ᑖᓇᑦ ᒪᑲ ᑲ ᑦᑦ ᐧᐃᑉ ᒍᑦᑐ ᒪᐧᑲᖅ ᐅᓴᓗᓐ ᑲ ᐃᑎᐧᓈᓂᐧᐃᓗᖅ ?

ᐊᓂᓴ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊ ᑲᓴᐧᐸ ᑲ ᒥᓗᑯᑦ ᐊᓂᓴ ᓐᐧᐃᓴᓇ ᓂᖅᑐᒥᑎᓇᓐ (30) ᑕᐧᑦᐱᖅ ᑲ ᓇᑕᐧᑯᓗᒪᑦ, ᒥᑯ ᑯᓴᐱᖅ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒥᐧᓴᓗᑕᒪᓐ ᑯᐧᑲᑦᓗᑕᒃ, "ᑯᑯ! ᓂᓴ ᑲ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᑯᒋ ᒋ ᓂᐸᐃᑦᓇ ᓂ ᒥᓐᒋᒪᒪ, ᐧᑯᑦᑐ ᑦᐧᐸ ᖅᑲ ᓂ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐃᓇᑯ!"

ᒍᑦᑐ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᐧᑯ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒪ ᒫ ᒥᐧᓴᓗᒪᑦ ᐊᓂᓴᓗᓐ ᓐᐧᐃᓴᓇ ᖅᓴ ᒫ ᑲᓇᐧᑯᓗᒪᑦ, ᑯ ᒋᒋᒋᑦ ᐊᑕ ᐧᑯᒋ ᒋ ᑯᓴᐧᑯᑦ; ᑯᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑲᐧᑯᒥᓴᑦ ᐊᓂᓴ ᒪᒋᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊ ᑲ ᒥᓗᑯᑦᑭ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒧᖅᑎᑎᖅ ᒋ ᐃᑭᐧᑯᐱᓇᓐ, ᑯᑯ ᐱᖅᒫᓂᖅ

ᐋᔪᑖᔭᓐ ᐋᑯᑕ ᓴᒋᐅᑲᔭᐸᑏᓱᑦ, ᒫᒃ ᒫᒪᑲ ᐸᒋᔪᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᐸᔅᑯᒫᔪᒃᓐ

ᒥᔭᓄᒃ! ᑖᐅᑦ ᒋ ᐋᒫᔭᐅᑲᒐ ᐋᐃᔪᑖᓱ, ᒥᑯ ᓈᔅᒐ ᐋᐅᓱᑦ ᐋᐅᑲᑖᓗᐅᑲᓂᓗᓐ ᐊᓐᑕ ᒫ! ᑲ ᐃᔪᑖᓗᒐ ᐅᑦ ᐋᒫᐅᑲᓐ ᒪᒋᔅᑯᑖᒐ ᒋ ᐃᔪᑖᓗᐊ ᓴᑖᓐ ᒫ ᐅᒋᒫᓗᒐᓐ ᓈᔅᑖᐅᑦ ᑲᔭᐅᑦ ᑲ ᒪᒋᐋᓗᑎᒃ ᒍᑖᔅ ᑲ ᓱᒋᐅᑲᔭᐸᑏᓱᑦᓐ ᐅᑲ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᐋ ᒋᔅᓴᒪᓂᔪᐅᐊ, ᐅᑲᐅᓐ ᒪᑲ ᒫ ᐋᐊᐸᓗᑕᒪᑯᑲ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᓐᑲ ᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒪᒋᐋᐃᑎᒃᓐ ᒍᑖᔅ ᓴᔅᓐ ᒪᒋᔅᑯᑖᒐ ᑕᓐ ᒋᔅᓴᒪ ᒪᒋᒋᔅᑯᑲᓗᒫ ᑲᑕ ᑎᐸᔅᑯᓂᑯ ᑲᔭ ᑲᑕ ᐃᑎᑯ, "ᐊᐅᔅ ᒪᒋ! ᒋᔭ ᒪᒫᒋᒥᑲᐅᐃᔭᓐᓐ"

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᒫᐅᓐ 40.

ᑭᓴᕐ ᑲ ᑭᔅᑖᔅᑲᐅᑯᑦ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᓗᐅᐊ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐋᔪᑖᔭᑎᑯᒃ, ᐋ ᐋᔭᐅᒫᐊᐃᐅᐋᒃᓐ

ᓄᒃ xxiii. 26-34.

ᓄᒃ xxiii. 34. "ᓄᑖ ᐳᓇᔭᓗᑕᒧᐅᐃᒃᓐ (ᐅᔭᓗᓐ ᑲ ᐳᑕᐅᐃᒃ), ᐅᐊᓴ ᑖᐅᑦ ᑭᓴᒫᓗᑕᐅᒪᒃ ᐋᔅᐱᔪ ᐋᑯᒪᒋᐳᑕᒃᓐ"

ᐊᓇᒃ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᓗᐅᐊᒃ ᓈᔅᑖᐅᑦ ᒋ ᓱᒋᔭᓱᐅᐊᒃ ᐧᐅᑕ ᑲ ᐃᓗᒃ ᑭᓴᕐ ᒫ ᑭᔅᑖᔅᑲᐋᑲᓂᐅᓗᒃᓐ ᐋᑯ ᐋᔪᑖᔭᑎᑯᓗᓐ ᐅᐊᔪᑖᒃ ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐋᓗᐅᐊᑲᓐ ᐋᑖᒃ ᒫ ᐅᓇᑲᑕᐊᒥᓗᒃᓐ ᐋᓗᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑭᓗᓴᓕᒥᒃ ᐋᑯᑕ ᑲ ᐃᐳᑕᐋᒃ ᐊᓇᒃ

ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᓗᐊᒡᒡ ᒋᓴᕐ ᒫᑲ ᐋᖅᐱᖅ ᓈᕐᓴ ᐋᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓵᐱᒪᒋᐅᑦ, ᒥᑯ ᐅᓇᐅᖅ ᒋ ᐱᒧᑦᑕᓐ; ᓈᕐᓴ ᒫᑲ ᐋ ᑯᓯᑯᓂᓗᓴ ᐊᓂᑑᓗᓐ ᐋᕐᑦᑐᑎᑯᓗᓐ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑑᑯᑦᑕᓐᒡ ᒫᓴᒋᓇᖅ ᐸ ᐸᒋᕐᓇ ᒫᓐᑲᓴ ᐅᑎ ᐱᒧᑦᑕ ᐋᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐅᐃᒋ-ᐃᑯᑦ ᑯᑦᑕᑲ ᐃᐃᓗᐊ ᒫ ᐅᓇᑲᑦᑕᐊᒃᒡᒡ

ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᑕᑲᐊᕐᕐᕐᐊᓴ ᐃᐃᓗᐊᓴ ᑲ ᒋᑎᒫᒫᓗᒪᒫ ᒋ ᑎᐸᓗᒋᒫᓯᒥᓇᐊ ᒋᓴᓴᒡᒡ ᐃᓴᑲᐊᓴ ᓈᕐᓴ ᑲ ᓴᒋᐊᓴ ᒋ ᐸᒋ ᓄᓐᖅᑯᐊᐊᓴᒡᒡ ᐃᓴᐱ ᒫᑲ ᒋᓴᕐ ᐱᐊᑦᑕᐊᑦ ᐋ ᒫᑐᓗᓴ, ᑲᐊᑲᐳᐊᑦ ᐱᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᕐᓴ ᒫᓯᐊᓴᒥᐊᑦ, ᐋᑲᑦᑦ, "ᐋᑲᐊᓴ ᒫᑐᑲ ᓂᓴ ᐊᑉ ᐅᒋ; ᒥᑯ ᒋᓴᐊᒃ ᑲᓴ ᒋᑦᐊᐊᕐᕐᒥᐊᓴᐊᓴ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᒫᑐᓇᐊᒃᒡᒡ

ᒫᑲᓗᒃ ᐊᒋ ᒋ ᐃᑦᑦ ᒋᓴᕐ ᐅᓴᓗᒃ? ᑲᓴᐊᑦ ᐋ ᒋ ᒋᓴᒫᓗᑕᑲ ᒋᓱᒪᓂᑐᐊ ᐋᓴᑯ ᒫ ᐊᐅᓴᕐᑕᐊᓴ ᐃᐃᓗᐊ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒋᓴᒫᓗᒥᓴ ᐅ ᒪᒋᐊᑦᑦᐃᓂᓗᐊ ᐅᒋᒃ ᐊᑎᑕᓴ ᑦᑯᓴ ᑲᓇᐸᓇᒃ ᐊᑎᑕᓴᐅᑎᑯᓴ, ᒋᓴᕐᓴᐊᐊᓴ ᒋᓴᕐᑕᑲᓇ ᐅᑎᒋᓗᓴ ᑲᓴᐅ ᐅᓯᑎᓗᓴ, ᐋᑯ ᒧᓇᐊᓴ ᐊᓴᒋᓗᓐ, ᒫᒥᑦᓴ ᐊᓂᑑᓗᓐ ᐋᕐᑦᑐᑎᑯᓗᓐᒡᒡ

ᒥᑯ ᐋᒧᓴᐅ ᐅᒋ ᒋᓴᕐᑲᐊᓴ ᒋᓴᕐ ᒥᓯᐊ ᐅᑦᐋᐸᒋ-ᑦᐃᓂᓗᓐ ᒋ ᒪᓂᓇᒪᐊᒃᒡᒡ ᑲ ᒋᑦᒋᓴᕐᑲᐊᓴ ᒫᑲ, ᐊᑎᓇᒫᓴ ᐅᑦ ᐋᐸᒋᑦᐃᓂᓗᐊ ᓇᑦᐸᐸᓗᐊᒥᓴᑎᑯᑦᑦᐊᓴ ᑎᐊᑐᐱᑦᒫᓴᒡᒡ ᐸᐸᐅᓴᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐊᑎᓇᒫᓴ, ᒥᑯ ᐅᑦᐋᑯᐱᓗᐊ ᑲᓇ ᐊᐸᑦᒫᓴ ᒋ ᓗᐊᓴ, "ᐋᑯᓴ ᐋᑲ ᐱᑯᐱᐸᑦᑦ ᐊᐊᓴ

ᓇᒪ ᑭᐳᐅ ᑲᓴᑭᑦᑲᑦᓇᓐᓯ ᐋᑯ ᒫᐃᑲᓈᑦᑯᒫᒃ, ᐊᑯᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐅᑭ ᑭᓴᐳᒫᒃ ᐊᑦᐊᐳᐅ ᒫ ᐋᔭᐳᒃᓯ”

ᑖᑦᑦ ᐊᓇ! ᐊᑦᑲ ᐋᑲ ᑭᐳᐅ ᐃᓴᑯᓇᒃ ᒫᑦᑲᐳᐅ ᑭᓴᓴ ᑲ ᐋᔭᐳᒃᓯ ᑭᓴᓴ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐊ ᐊᑦᑲᐃᑯ? ᓇᒪ! ᑭ ᐊᓴᐱᓯᐅ ᒧᔭᒪ ᒫᔭᑭᑯᓐᓯ

ᒫᑦᑲᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎ ᐊᑯᑭ ᐊᓯᑦᔭᑎᑯᒃ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᐅ ᐅᑦᑦᐃᔭᓯ ᔭᑎᓐ ᐋᑲ ᑭ ᑲᓴᑭᑦ ᒫ ᐅᐱᑎᒫᐳᒃ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒪ ᒫ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑦ ᑭᓗᒪᓂᑐᐊᓯ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑲ ᑭᓴᑦᑲᐅᑯᑦ ᑲᔭ ᑲ ᐊᑲᑎᑯᑦ ᐃᐃᐳᐊ ᑭ ᓇᑐᑦᒪᓴᑦᒪᐊᐅᓯ ᐋᑦᑲᑦᑦ ᐅᑦᐃᔭ, “ᓄᑦ ᐳᓈᔭᐳᑦᒧᐃᒃ, ᐊᑦᓴ ᑦᑦ ᑭᓴᐳᑦᒪᒃ ᐊᐃᑎᒃᓯ”

ᑭᓴᓄᐊᒫᒃᐃᓇ 41.

ᑭᓴᓴ ᑲ ᒫᔭᐳᒫᒃᑲᓂᐅᑦ ᒫᑦᑲᒃ ᐊᑦᑭᑦᔭᑎᑯᒃ ᐋ ᐊᑯᑭᒃ, ᑲᔭ, “ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᓂᑦᐅ ᑲᒫᒧᑎᒃ ᑲ ᑦᑲᓴᑲᑎᓯᑦᑲᓯ” ᐋ ᐋᔭᑦᒫᑦᐊᐃᑦᐊᓯ

ᓗᒃ xxiii. 35-43.

1 ᒍᓇ i. 9. “(ᐋᑲ ᑲᑦᒪᑦᑲ ᒥᑯ) ᑦᐃᑦᒪᑦᑲ ᑭ ᒪᑭᑦᑦᐃᓂᓇᑦᐊ, ᑭᓗᒪᓂᑐ ᐋ ᑦᑦᐃᑦᐃᓯᑦ ᑲᔭ ᒥᑐᓇ ᐋ ᑦᑲᔭᑯᑐᑦᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᑦᐊᐸᐳᑦᒫᑯᓇᓐᓯ”

ᐸᓇᑎᔭᓴ ᐸᑦᓇᑦ ᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒪ ᒫᑦᑲᐳᐅ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐊᑦᑭᑦᔭᑎᑯᒃ ᒫ ᑭᑲᒧᑦᑲᓂᐅᐳᒃᓯ ᐅᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓴᑦᐅ, “ᐊᐅᒃ ᐅ, ᒍᐃᐳᐳᐅᒃ ᐅᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᒥᐅᐊᐅᓯ”

ᐊᐧᐋᓇᒋ ᐊᓇᒃ ᒍᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊᒃ? ᐊᓇᒃ ᑭᐳᒫᓕᒥᒃ ᑲ ᕿᒃᓯ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐊᓇᒃ ᑲ ᒪᒋᐧᕿᒃ ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊᒃ ᑲᓇ ᐋᔭᒥᕿᒃ ᐅᔭᐳᐧᓄ ᑲ ᐃᑦᓯᓇᐊᒥᐳᒃ ᐸᓚᑦ, ᐱᐋᐱᒃ, ᐧᐃᔭᐧᐋ-ᐱᔅᑲᐱᔭᐅᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᒫᒋᐧᑲᐳᔅᐧᐋᒃ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐋᐃᕿᒃ, "ᕿᐧᐸ ᐧᐃᑉ ᐃᔭᐧᐃᐧᐊᓇ ᑭᕐᓴᒪᓂᐧ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᐸᒋ ᓂᑎᒋᐧᐊ ᐊᕐᕌᔭᑎᑯᒃ ᐅᒋᓯ"

ᐸ ᒋ ᐋ ᓂᑎᒋᐧᐊᓄ ᑭᓴᕐ ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᓂᑎᒋᐧᐋᑦ? ᑲᔭᐧᐸᓯ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫᐧᑲᐳᓄ ᒋ ᐧᑦᒪᓯ

ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓂᑎᒋᐧᐋᓄ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᓂᐳᔅᑦᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᒪᒋᐧᕿᐧᐊᓯ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐃᔭᒃ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊᒃ, "ᕿᐧᐸ ᐧᐃᑉ ᒋ ᓴᒋᐃᑯᑦ ᑭᕐᓴᒪᓂᐧᐊ ᐊᐧᒃ ᐧᐃ ᓇᑲᑎᑯ ᒫ ᓂᐱᑦ ᐊᕐᕌᔭᑎᑯᒃ; ᒥᑯ ᑲᔭᐧᐸ ᑲ ᓇᐋᐳᑦᒥᐳᒃ ᐅᕿᐧᐃᔭ ᑲ ᓂᐱᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ ᒫ ᐱᒪᒋᐃᑦᑲᓯ

ᒃᐳᐧᐊ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑲ ᒋᒥᔭᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ ᒋ ᒋᒥᑦᐧᐊ ᐊᕐᕌᔭᑎᐧᑲ, ᐋᑯᑦ ᑲ ᒋᔅᕿᔅᑲᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᒃ ᓂᓇ ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊᒃ ᑲ ᑲᒫᒧᑎᐧᐋᑯᐸᓇᓯ ᐸᔭᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐅᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐋᕐᓄᐧᐋᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐅᑎᑦᑯᒋᓇᐃ ᓈᔅᒃ ᐋᐃᕿᑦᓯ ᐋᐧᑲᕿᑦ, "ᕿᓇ ᐋᑎᔭᓇ ᐧᐋᒫᑲ ᐱᒪᒋᐃᔭᒃ, ᕿᐧᐸ ᐧᐃ ᐃᔭᐧᐃᐧᐊᓇ ᑭᕐᓴᒪᓂᐧ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ? ᐊᓇ ᐧᐃᑉ ᑯᑦᑲᒃ ᑲ ᒋᔅᕿᔅᑲᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᒋ ᒥᕐᓴᒪᐳᑦᒥᐃᑯ ᐅᒪᒋᐧᕿᐧᐃᓇ, ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᓴᒋᐋᒃ ᑭᓴᕐ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᕿᑦ ᐊᓂᔭᐳᐧᐊ ᑯᑦᑲ, "ᑭᔭᓇᓄ ᓴᒋ ᒪᒋᐅᕿᓇᓄ ᑲᔭ ᐧᑲᔭᔭᒃ ᒋᑦᐃᐅᕿᑲᐧᐃᓇᓄ ᑲ ᒋᔅᕿᔅᑲᐅᑲᐧᐃᔭᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᑭᓴᕐ X ᒥᐅᓇ ᓇᔅᑎᐳᒃ ᒥᔪᐧᕿᐧᐋᑎᓯᓄᓯ"

ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᑦ ᒋᓴᐃ, "ᑖᐸᓗᒋᒐᔭᓐ ᒋᐸᒋᐧᐊᑦᐧᐃ ᑲᔭ ᐱᒫᒋᐃ ᐅᑎᑕᒪᓐ ᐊᓐᑕ ᒐᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐃᔭᓐᑭ" ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ, "ᒐ ᒋᑦᑲᒃ ᐊᓐᑕ ᒐ ᑦᔭᓐ ᒋ ᑲ ᑖᓐ ᐸᕐᕐᒋᒃ, ᐊᓐᑕ ᒫᐧᔭᓗᒧᓈᓂᐧᐃᒃᑭ"

ᑖᐧᐸ ᒋᓴᐃ ᒋ ᐧᐊᑦᑐᐧᐊᐧᐅ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑦ ᓇᐧᐊᑦᒫᑯᑦ, ᐧᐋᑦᒋ ᒋ ᓂᐱᐧᐅ ᒐ ᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐋᑦ ᒥᒋᐧᐋ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᐧᐊ ᑲ ᑖᐧᐸᔭᓗᐧᐊᒥᓗᒃ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᑦ ᒋᔭᒪᓂᐧ ᐅᑯᒋᓴᐧᑭ

ᐃᐧᐸᓗᔭᓐ ᐧᐃᐧ ᒋᒋᒋᑦᑯᒃ ᒋ ᑲ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧ ᐋᓐ ᐃᓗᓗᐧ ᑲ ᒋᐧᓇᑖᓗᐧᐊᒥᐃᑯᑦ ᐅᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᐋ ᐋᑯᒋᒃ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐋᑦᑖᔭᑎᑯᒃᑭ

ᒋᐧᒋᓄᐊᒫᒃᐧᐃᓐ 42.

ᒋᓴᐃ ᑲ ᐧᐊᑦᑐᐧᐊᐧᐅᑦ ᑲ ᐧᐃ ᒥᓂᐧᑲᑦ, ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᒃᑭ

ᒍᓐ xix. 32-35. ᒫᑎᐧ xxvii. 45-54.

ᓂᑲᒧᓐ lxix. 21. "ᑲ ᐧᐃ ᒥᓂᐧᑲᐧᐊᒃ ᓇᒫᐧᐅᐧᐃᓂᐧᐅᐧᐅᐧ ᓇᒋ ᒥᐧᐅᐧᑲᒃᑭ"

ᒋᓴᐃ ᐅᑲᐧᐃᔭ ᒫᓇ ᐸᓐᒃ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐋᑦᑦᔭᑎᑯᒃ ᐅᑯᒋᓴ ᐋᑯᒋᓂᐧᐅᒃ ᒋ ᓂᐳᐧᐃᐧᐅᑭ ᓇᐧᓴᑖᐧᐸ ᒋ ᒋᓇᑖᐧᐅᒋᒪᑭ ᓇᐧᓴᑖᐧᐸ ᒋ ᐋᑯᐃᑯ ᐅᑦᐃᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑦᓄᐧᐋᑦᑭ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᓴ ᓇᐧᓴᒃ ᒋ ᓴᒋᐋᐧᐅ ᐅᑯᒋᓴ ᑲ ᓴᒋᐃᑯᑦ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒧᐧᐅ ᑲ ᐃᐧᐅᐱᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᑦᑦᐧᐃᓐᒃᒃ ᒋ ᓇᓇᐋᐧᐃᑲᑯ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒃ ᐸᔭᐧᑲᐧᐅ

ᐅᑭ ᐅᐊᓂᐳᑦᒥᓗᓐᖁ ᒥᐳᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᑭᓴᒐᓗᒫᓄ ᑖᑦᑐᑦ ᐋᑦ ᐋᑦᐃᓗᒃᑐ ᑭᓗᒪᓂᐳ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᓗᑦᐊᖁ ᑭᓴᕐ ᓈᓴᑖᑦᑐᑦ ᑭ ᒧᒧᕐᐅ ᐃᓗᐳᑦᒫᑦ ᐅᑲᑦᐃᐅᒃ ᐋᑦᐱᓗᒃᑲ ᒥᑦᓗᓗᑦᒥᓗᒃᖁ ᒍᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᐋᒃᑐ ᐃᐳᑖᑖᑯᐸᓇ ᑲᐅᖁ ᐋᑦᑐᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᓃᐳᑦᐃᓄ ᐋᑦ ᐃᑖᓗᒃᑐ ᒫᓇᐊᖁ

ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐋᑖᑦ ᒍᓇ ᓇᐃᑦ ᒫ ᑲᓇᑦᐋᓗᒥᒫᓗᒃᑐ ᐅᑲᑦᐃᐅᒃ, ᑦᐋᓴᕐ ᐋᑯ ᒫ ᓇᑲᑖᑦᖁ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᑦ ᐅᑲᑦᐃᐅᒃ, “ᒪᓄ! ᒫ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᐅᓇᖁ” ᐋᑯ ᒍᓇ ᒥᓇ, ᐋᑖᑦ “ᒪᓄ! ᒫ ᐅᑲᑦᐃᐅᓇᖁ”

ᐋᑯ ᒍᓇ ᒫᓴᒫᓗᒫᑦ ᐋ ᐃᑖᓗᒥᑯᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ, ᑦᐋᑎᓈᑦ ᒫᓇᐊ ᒫ ᐅᑲᑦᐃᑦ ᑲᐅ ᒫ ᑦᐃᑭᒥᑯᖁ

ᑭᓴᕐ ᑭ ᓵᑭᐊᓄ ᐆᑲᑦᐃᐅᒃ, ᓴᑎᒃ ᒫᑲ ᒫᑲᑦ ᓃᒃ ᑭ ᓂᐱᑦ ᐋᑦᐅᐱᒃ ᐋᑦᑲ ᑭᓴᑭᓯᐳᑦᐋᑦ ᐅᑲᑦᐃᐅᒃ

ᑭᓴᕐ ᓈᓴᒃ ᑭ ᑦᐃᓴᑲᐱᓇᓄ ᑲᐅ ᑦᐋᑦᐋᒃ ᓈᓴᒃ ᑭᕐᑖᑦᐅᓄ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐃᐳᑦ, “ᓂ ᑦᐃ ᒥᓂᑦᑲᓇᖁ” ᐋᑯ ᓇᐳᑦᐅᑦᐋᑦ-ᒥᓴᑎᑯᕐᓄ ᐋᑯᑎᑖᑦᐅᒃ ᒫᑦᑲᑦᐅᓄ (ᐆᐱᓇᒃ ᑲ ᐃᕐᓈᑦᑲᓂᐅᒃᖁ) ᒥᓴᑎᑯᒃ ᒫᑯᒧᑖᑦᐅᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᐅᐳᓂᒃ ᐋᑎᓇᒥᑦᐅᒃᖁ ᑭᓴᕐ ᒥᑯ ᒫᑭᒃ ᑭ ᑯᑭᓴᑦᒪ, ᐋᑯ ᐃᐳᑦ, “ᓃᓄ ᑭᕐᑖᑦᑲᓂᐅᓇᖁ” (ᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᐅᑦ; ᐋ ᑭ ᐳᑦᑲ ᒥᓯᑦᐋ ᐊᓂᐳᑦᐅᓄ ᑲ ᓇᑦᐋᑦᐅᒥᑯᑦ ᐅᑦᐃᐅᒃ ᒫ ᐳᑦᑲᖁ) ᐅᐳᑦᐅᓄ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑲ ᑦᐅᑦ, ᓈᐱᑦᖁ ᐅᑦᐋᒫᒃ ᐅᑦᐃᐅᒃ ᐋᐃᑖᑦᐅᒃ ᑭ ᐃᓴᑦᐸᑦᐅᑦᐊ, ᒥᑯ ᑦᐃᐅᓄ ᐋᑦᑭᑦᐳᑎᑯᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑯᑖᑦᐅᓄᖁ

ᓂᓴᑦᑕᓄ ᑭ ᐃᓴᑦᐸᑦᐅᓄ ᐱᓯᒧᑲᓇ ᑲ ᐋᑦᐸᑦᑭᑦᑭᑲᑦᐅᒃ ᓈᐱᑦ ᑭᓴᕐᖁ

ᒧᔅ ᑲ ᐃᑕᑯᒋᒃ ᐋᕐᑖᔭᑎᑯᒃ ᓇᒋᒃ ᒋᔭᒋᔅᐸᔭᓗᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᒧᔭ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐱᑦ ᒋᓴᔅ, ᒋᔅᓗᒪᓂᐧ ᒋ ᐧᑕᒪ ᓈᔅᒃ ᒫ ᐅᑲᔅᑖᔭᓗᒃ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᒋᔅᒫᓗᑕᒥᐋᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊ ᐋᔅᐱᕐᒋ ᒋᕐᐧᐋᓯᑦ, ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᐧᑕᒪ ᓈᔅᒃ ᒫ ᐧᑭᐧᑲᓂᓗᒃᓵ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐧᑲᔅᑖᒋᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊᒃᓵ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᓂᐱᓗᒃ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐸᔅᒃ ᒋ ᓗᐧᐊᒃ, “ᑖᐧᐸ ᐋᐧᐃᐧᑐᒫ ᒋᔅᓗᒪᓂᐧ ᐅᑯᓯᔅᓵ”

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫᐃᓇ 43.

ᒋᓴᔅ ᑲ ᑕᑯᒫᒃᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᒃᓵ

1 ᒨᓇ i. 7. “ᒋᓴᔅ X ᐅᒥᑯᓇ ᒋ ᐸᔭᒋᐃᑯᐧᐋᓈᓇᐧ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᐅᒋᓵ”

ᐹᑎᒫ ᐅᔭᓗᐧ ᑲ ᐃᐃᓂᓗᒃ ᑲ ᐅᑲᔅᑖᐱᓗᓗᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑲ ᑭᐧᑲᓂᓗᒃ ᓇᐧᐸᓗᐧᐋᒥᔅᑎᑯᔅᐧᐊᒃ ᒋ ᐹᒋ ᓇᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᒋᓴᔅ ᑲᔭ ᐊᓂᔭ ᓂᓇ ᑲ ᒋᔅᑖᔅᐧᑲᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᓗᒃ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᒋᔅᒫᓗᒫᒃ ᓈᐱᓗᐧᑲᓇᐃ; ᐧᐋᔅ ᐋᒧᔭ ᑎᐱᔅᑲᓗᒃ ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᓇᐃᑲᐧᐊᐧᐊᒃᓵ

ᓂᔅᐸᒪ, ᐹᔭᒃ ᑲᒫᒧᑎᔅᒋᐧᐊ ᒋ ᓈᑖᐧᐊᒃ, ᐋᔅᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐱᓗᐧᐊ, ᐋᑯ ᓂᔭᐧᑖᑲᑖᐧᐋᒃ ᐋᓗᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐸᐃᑯᑦᓵ ᐋᑯ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑯᐸᑲ ᓈᐧᐋᐸᒫᒃ, ᐋᔅᑯ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐱᓗᐧᐊ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᓂᐧᐋᑖᑲᑖᐧᐋᒃ; ᐋᑯ ᒫᒋᒃ ᒋᓴᔅ ᓈᐧᐋᐸᒫᒃᓵ ᓵᔅ ᒋ ᓂᐱᓗᑖᑯᐸᓇ, ᐋᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ

ᑐᑕᐧᑰᐧᐊᒃ ᑲ ᑐᑕᐧᑰᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑯᑕᒃ; ᒥᑯ ᐹᔭᒃ ᓇᑐᐸᐧᐅᐧᑰᒥᓴᑎᑯᔪᐧᐅ ᐧᑰᑎᓇᒃ ᑕ,ᑯᒫᒃᑲᓂᐧᐅᐧᐅ; ᑖᑯᒫᑦ ᐅᐱᒫᐧᐅᐧᓵ ᒫᐥ! ᐱᑰᒋᒋᔪᑯᐧᐃᐧᐅᒃ ᒥ,ᑯᐧᐅᐧᐅ ᑲᔭ ᓇᐱᐧᐅᐧᐅ ᐊᓴᒋᒃ ᑰ ᑖᔪᑯᐧᐃᐧᐅᒃᓵ ᒍᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑲ ᒋᐧᑰᑕᐃᒫᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐅᑳᐧᐃᐧᐅᐧᐊ ᒥᓇ ᒋ ᐹᒃ ᐃᑐᑖᒫ, ᐧᑰᓴ ᐹᓐᒃ ᒋ ᓂᐳᐧᐃᑖᑯᐸᓇ ᐅᔭᐧᐅᐧᐅ ᑲ ᑐᑕᐧᑰᒃᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧᐅᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ; ᐧᐃᔭ ᑎᐱᔭᐧᐊ ᐅᓴᒋᔪᑯᒃ ᒋ ᐧᑰᐸᑕᒪ ᑰ ᑖᑦᑯᒫᒃᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧᐅᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒥᑦᑯᐧᐅᐧᐅ ᑰᐃᐊᔪ ᒫᒃ ᓂᐱᔪ ᑰ ᐹᒋ ᒋᔪᑯᐧᐃᐧᐅᒃᓵ

ᒋ ᒋᓴᒋᓇ ᑰ ᐅᐃᔭ, ᒋᓴᓴ ᑲᔭ ᐅ ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᑰᑲᓇ ᑲ ᓂᐹᐧᑲᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑖᐱᓴᑲᐧᐅᒃ ᑰᒧᔭ ᒋᓴᑖᓴᑲᐅᑦ ᑲ ᐳᐧᐃᓇᒃ ᓕᒥᓇᐳᐧᐅᐧᐅ ᒥᓂᐧᑲᑲᓂᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑲ ᒥᓇᑰᑦ ᐅᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᑰᑲᓇ ᑰᐃᑖᑦ, "ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᓂᒥᑯᓇ ᐅᒪᒋᐧᑕᐧᐊᒃ ᒫ ᐅᒋ ᒫᒋᑯᐧᐃᐧᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᒃ?" ᑰᑯᑕ ᒫᒃ ᑲ ᒫᒋᑯᐧᐃᐧᐅᒃ ᑲ ᑖᑦᑯᒫᒃᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦᓵ

ᒥᑐᓇ ᒥᓇᐧᑰ ᒋ ᒥᐧᓵᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧᐅ ᒋᓴᓴᓵ ᐅᐱᒫᔪ ᒋ ᐸᑯᓇᓇᐧᐅ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑎᒋᒃ, ᐅᓇᑎᒃ ᒫᒃ, ᐅᓴᑲᑕᑯᒃ ᒥᑐᓇ ᒋ ᐸᐹᑲᐅᑯ ᐊᓂᔭᐧᐅᐧᐅ ᑲ ᐅᑦᐊᓴᑎᓂᑲᐧᑰᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ; ᐅᓴᒋᔪᐧᑲ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓴᑕᐃ ᒋ ᐅᒋᑯᐧᐃᑕᐧᐅ ᑰ ᒫᑐᑦ ᑲᔭ ᓇᓴᒃ ᑰ ᒋ ᐃᓴᐱᔪ ᐧᐃᓴᒫᐧᐅᑕᒃ ᑰᐧᑲ ᒋ ᐊᐧᐹᑦ ᒥᑦᑯᐧᐅᐧᐅᓵ ᒋᔭᓇᐧᐅ ᒥᑐᓇ ᑲ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᑰᒋ ᒋ ᐃᔪᓇᑯᑦ, ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒫ ᒋ ᐧᑰᐸᐧᐅᑕᒫᑕᒃ ᒋ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᓇᐧᐊᓵ

ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᒐᑉᐃᓐ 44.

ᑲ ᓇᐃᑲᑦ, ᑭᓴᔅ ᐋ ᐋᔭᑉᒫᑉᐋᐃᑉᐋᒃᑯ

ᒍᓐ xix. 38—end. ᓗᒃ xxiii. 55-56.

ᒫᕐᑭᑉ xxvii. 60.

ᒫᕐᑭᑉ xxvii. 59-60. "ᒍᓯᑉ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᓃᑎᓇᑉᒫᑦ (ᑭᓴᔅ) ᑉᐃᔭᓗᑉ ᑭ ᑉᐃᔅᑲᔭᑭᓇᑉᒫᑉ ᓈᓴᒃ ᐋ ᒥᑉᔭᕐᓗᒃ ᐸᑭᑉᐃᔭᓂᓗᑉ, ᐋᑯ ᑲ ᐊᔅᑕᑉᐋᑦ ᑉᐃᔭ ᑎᐱᓗᑉᐋ ᐅᑭᐹᓗᑉᑲᒥᑯᒃ ᑲ ᐅᔅᑲᓗᒃᑯᓐ"

ᐹᔭᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᑉᐊ ᑲ ᓵᑭᐃᑯᑦ ᑭᓴᔅ ᑭ ᒥᓯᑭᓯᓗᑉᐊᓐ "ᒍᓯᑉ," ᑭ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᓯᓗᑉᐊᓐ ᓇᒪᔭᓗᑉᑲ ᑲᔭᑉᐹ ᒫᓐ ᐅᓈᐹᒪᓐ ᑭ ᐅᓂᑦᑉᐃᑭᑭᑲᓂᒥᑉᑲ, ᐊᓇᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐅᓂᑦᑉᐃᑭᑭᑲᓂᒃ ᑭ ᐅᕐᑦᑕᑯᐸᓇ ᐊᑦ ᒫ ᓇᐃᑲᑉᐋᑲᓂᑉᐃᓗᒃ ᐊᑉᐋᓗᑉᐊᓐ ᓇᒫ ᑉᐃ ᑲᔭ ᑉᐃᔭ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓗᒥᓯ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒫ ᓇᐃᑲᑦ ᐃᔅᐱ ᐋᑲ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒫ? ᒥᑯ ᐊᓄᒃ ᐋᑉᑲᑦᓗᑉᑲ ᒍᓯᑉ, ᑲᒫ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐱᒥᕐᒪᒃ ᑦᐸᓗᑉᒫᑦ ᑭᓴᔅ! ᓈᓴᑦᐸ ᑭ ᒥᑉᔭᓗᑉᐊᓂᑉᔭᓗᑉᐊᓐ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦ ᐅᑭ ᐱᒥᕐᒫᑲᓂᑉᐃᑦᑯᐸᓇ ᐊᑉᐋᓇᓐ

ᐋᑯ ᒍᓯᑉ ᓈᑐᑉᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᐸᓇᑎᔭᓴ ᐹᑦᑕᓐ ᑲᑉᑲᑭᒫᑦ "ᓂ ᓇᑦᑉᐋᑉᑦᒫᓇ ᑭᓴᔅ ᑉᐃᔭᓇᓐ ᓇᒪ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᓃᑎᓇᑉᒫᓇ ᐋᕐᑦᑕᔭᑎᑯᒃ ᐅᑭ, ᓂᑉ ᒫ ᓈᑲᑦᑉᐋᑉᑦᒪᒃ?" ᐋᑯ ᐹᓕᑦ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ, "ᐋᐋ! ᑲᔭᑉᐹ ᒫ ᑭ ᐋᔭᔭᓇᓐ" ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓴᑭᔭᓯᑦ ᒍᓯᑉᐸᓐ

ᐋᑯ ᐋᑐᑕᑖᑦ ᓈᖅ ᐋ ᐋᐊᕐᓂᖅ ᐋ ᒥᔅᔭᑲᓂᓂᖅ ᐸᒋᐃ-ᔭᓂᓂᖅ ᐋᕿᑖᔭᑎᑯᒃᓯ ᒥᑯ ᑖᓇ ᑲ ᐃ ᐃᑖᐸᒋᑖᑦ ᒋᑦᐃ-ᑖᓂᒪᐊᖅ? ᑲᔭᐸ ᒫ ᐃᓴᑲᔭᒋᓇᒫᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐃᔭᓂᖅ, ᐋᐃᓐᓯ ᐊᓯᒃ ᒋ ᐃᑐᑖᑕᖅ ᓈᖅ ᐋ ᕐᐃᒪᑯᓂᓂᖅ ᒫᑲᓂᖅ ᐊᕐᒋᒃ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓂᑖᐃᒋᓂᓂᖅ, ᒫ ᐊᕐᑕᐋᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐃᔭᓂᖅᓯ (ᑯᑕᑲ ᑲᔭᐸ ᐃᐃᓐᐊ ᑲ ᐃᓐᓂᒪᑦ ᒫ ᐸᒋᐃᒋᐃᑯᕐᓯ) ᑲ ᐃᑯᒋᐱᑕᒃ ᒪᑲ ᒋᕐᑖᑲᓇ, ᐋᑯᐃᔭᒃ ᓇᑎᓈᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᑲ ᐸᒋᑎᓇᒪᒃ ᐊᓂᔭᓂᖅ ᑲ ᕐᐃᒪᑲᓂᓂᖅ ᐃᐃᕐᑲᓈᒃᓯ ᐋᑯ ᓈᑖ ᑰᓯᐸ ᐅ ᓂᑖᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒥᓂᖅ ᐋᑐᑖᒃᓯ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒪᑲ ᓂᑖᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒃ ᒋ ᒥᒫᐱᕐᒋᓯᓂ ᐊᓯᓂ, ᒋ ᐸᑯᓈᐱᕐ-ᑯᐃᑲᓂᐃᑖᑯᐸᓇ; ᐋᑯᑕ ᒪᑲ ᑲ ᐱᒥᕐᒋᒪᒃᓯ

ᐋᑯ! ᓱᕐ ᒥᔅᔭᐅᒧ ᒋ ᐱᒪᒋᐃᐃᓯᒥᓇᓐᓯ ᓇᒪ ᒋᐅᐃ ᒧᕐᑕᓂ ᐋ ᐋᑯᓯᑦ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒥᕐᒪᐅᑦᑲ; ᑲᔭ ᒪᒋᐃᐃᐅᐃ ᓇᒪ ᐸᐃᓱᐸᒥᑯᓯ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋ ᒋᔭᒪᐅᑖᑲᓂᖅ ᐋᑯᑕ ᐸᒥᕐᕐᑲᓯ

ᐊᓇᒃ ᐃᐃᐅᐃᒃ ᑲ ᒋᕐ ᓈᓇᐋᐃᑲᒃ ᐃᑎᓈᒃ ᓈᖅ ᐋ ᒥᒫᐱᕐᒋᓯᐅᖅ ᐊᓯᓂᔭ, ᐋᐅᐃᑲᓇ ᑲ ᐋᐸᒋᐋᒃ ᑲ ᒋᐸᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᔭᐅᖅ ᒋᐟᐅᑲᒥᑯᐅᖅ ᐊᑕ ᑲ ᐱᒥᕐᒪᒃᓯ ᓈᕐᑖᐸ ᒋ ᒥᔭ ᒋᐸᐊᒃᒪᒃ ᒫ ᐋᑐᒫᐅᒃ ᐋᐃᐅᐃᒃ, ᐊᑎᒃᒪ ᐅᑦ ᑲᔭ ᒫᑲ ᒪᒋᐱᔭᓯᐊᓯ ᒫᔭᒋᓇᔭ ᒋ ᒥᔭᕐᓂᖅ ᐊᓇ ᓂᑖᐃᒋᒋᑲᓇ ᑲ ᓇᐃᑲᑦ, ᑭᓴᕐ, ᐋ ᒥᔭᓂᑖᐃᒋᒃ ᒥᕐᑎᒃᑲᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑯᑕᒃ ᒫᒃᑲᓇᐃ ᐋ ᒥᔭᓇᒃᑲᒃᓯ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᑕᐊᒃ ᐋ ᓇᑲᑕᐊᑖᑕᒃᒪᒃ ᐊᔭᐅᖅ ᔭᑎᔅ ᐋᑲ ᐊᐊᑖᐊ ᐅᒋ ᐊᐸᒥᑯᒃᓯ

ᒋᓴᔅ ᐊᔪᕐᓱᑎᓗᒃ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓂᑎᓈᒃᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᑲ ᓂᐳᔅᑕᒪᑦᑲ
ᐊᔅᐱᔅ ᓈᔅᑐ ᓴᒋᐃᑕᒃᓵ
ᒪᓪᑦᑦ ᓗᒃ 23. 53.

ᑕ

·ᐃᔭ

ᔮᑎ

ᑲᐱᓇ

ᐊᑦ (

ᓈᐸ·

·ᐃᒫ

ᑲᓂ·ᐃ

ᒫᑯᒡ,

ᑎᓇ·

ᐸᒋᑎ

ᐊᑎᔾ

ᐃᔅᑦ

ᑕᒪᔭᐅ

ᑎᒡ,

“ᒋ

Jᓇ ᐅ

ᑖᓇᑦ ᑲ ᑖᒃ ᐧᐃ′ ᐊᓇᒃ ᐃᓐᑳᐧᐊᒃ ᑲ ᓵᒋᐋᒃ ᑭᓴᓴ? ᐧᐃᔭᐧᐊᓄ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᐋ ᐊᑯᒋᓂᓗᒃ ᐋᒋᑖᔭᑎᑯᒃᓐ ᒫᓴᒋᓈᔅ ᒋ ᒪᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᒃ ᐋᔅᐱᒋ ᐧᐃᓴᑲᐱᓈᓗᒃ, ᐋ ᐅᒋᑯᐧᐃᓗᒃ ᐅᒥᑦᑯᓗᓄ; ᑲᔭ ᑲ ᐹᑦᐧᐋ ᐋ ᑖᐧᐹᑖᓗᒃ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊᓐ ᒋ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐊᓂᔭ ᓈᐹᐊ ᑲ ᓂᑎᓈᓗᒃ ᐋᒋᑖᔭᑎᑯᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᐊᑎ ᐧᐃᒫᐧᐋᐧᐋᒃ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒃ ᒫ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒃ ᐊᑦ ᒫ ᐸᒋᑎᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᓗᒃᓐ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑐᒃ, "ᒥᓇ ᒪ! ᐋᔭᑦᐧ ᑲ ᕐᐧᐃᒪᑯᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᑕᒪᓴᑯᐧᐃᓇ ᐋ ᒥᓐᒪᑯᒃ ᐅᒋᑖᑦᐧ ᒫ ᐸᒋᑎᓇᐧᒪᒃ ᑖᐸᓗᒋᒫᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐧᐃᔭᒃᓐ" ᓵᓐ ᑲᔭᐧᐸ ᒋ ᐸᒋᑎᓇᒥᓗᐧᐊ ᒍᓯᐸ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᓐ ᑲ ᕐᐧᐃᒪᐧᑯᓂᓗᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᑎᑐ ᒥᓴᐃ ᐸᒋᑎᓂᑲᓂᐧᐃᓗᒃ, ᒋ ᐃᑖᓗᐧᒪᒃ ᐅᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᓐᑳᐧᐊᒃᓐ ᐋᑯ ᑲᐧᐋᒃᓐ ᐧᐋᕐᑖᒃ ᓈᓴᒃ ᐋ ᒥᓇᒪᐧᑲᓂᓗᒃ ᑕᒪᓴᑯᐧᐃᓂᓗᐧᐃᓐ; ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᑎᐧᐊᒃ ᐱᑦ ᑲ ᐧᐃ ᑎᒃ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᓂᓗᒃ ᑲ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᒋᕐᑲᓗᒃᓐ

ᑭᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᒫᐧᐃᓇ 45.

"ᑭᓴᕐ ᑲ ᐧᐊᓂᒃᑲᑦ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᐅᒋ," ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒪᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᒃᓐ

ᒪᖅ xvi. 1-6. ᓗᒃ xxiv. 3-10.

ᒪᕆᑦ xxviii. 9-10.

ᒍᓇ ᐅᒋᓴᒫᓗᑖᑯᑖᒫᐧᐃᓂᒃ i. 18. "ᑭᓴᕐ ᐃᓗᑦ," "ᓂᔭ ᐊᐧᐊᑦ

ᑳ ᓂᐱᔾᔭᓐ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔾᔭᓐᓐ ᒫᑦ ᒫᑲ!
ᒧᕐ ᑲᒋᒃ ᒫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔾᔭᓐᓐ”

ᓈᕐᒃ ᒫᒋᔭᐸ ᓈᓐᑐ ᓂᓗᒋᓱᑲᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᓂᐱᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ, ᒥᓇ ᐹᑐᒫᒃ ᐊᓐᒃ ᐃᕐᑲᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᔾᔭᓐᓐ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᑲᓂᔾᔭᓐᓐ ᐋᕐᑯ ᓇᒪ ᒋᒋᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᓂᔾᔭᓐᓐ ᐅᑎ ᐱᒧᑖᑖᐧᐊᓐ, ᐅᑕᒪᕐᑯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐊᓐ ᐋ ᑕᑯᓇᒃ, ᐋᐧᑲᑎᑐᒃ; “ᑖᓇᑕ ᐋᑯ ᒫ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐱᑐᒫᔾᔭᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑳ ᐱᒥᑦᒫᑲᐧᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᓈᕐᒃ ᐋ ᒥᒫᐱᕐᓯᔾᔭᒃ ᐊᓯᓂ ᒋ ᒋᐸᐃᑲᒫᐧᐊᒃᓐ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᑳ ᒋ ᐃᒫᓈᓇᓐ?” ᐋᑯ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᓈᔾᑕᒃ, ᒫ ᑎᒃᓐ

ᒫᒃ ᐧᐋᑎᑕᒃ ᒋᐸᔾᑲᒥᑯᔾᔭᓐᓐ ᓱᕐ ᒋ ᐃᒫᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᔾᔭᑖᑯᐸᓇ ᐊᓯᓂᔭ, ᐋᑯ ᐧᑲᕐᑲᔾᑕᒃᓐ “ᒫᕐᒋᓈᕐ ᒪᒋᐃᔾᔭᐧᐊᒃ ᑳ ᐧᑕᐧᐋᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓇᐧᒫᒫᓇᒋ ᒋᕐᑭᕐ ᐧᐋᔾᔭᔾᔭᓐᓐ,” ᐃᑖᔾᔭᑕᐧᒪᒃᓐ ᐋᑯ ᓈᕐᒃ ᒫᔭᒫᔾᔭᑕᒥᐃᑯᒃᓐ ᐋᑯᔾᔭᑕ ᐋ ᑯᓯᐧᑲᔾᔭᐸᒃ ᒋᐸᔾᑲᒥᑯᔾᔭᓐᓐ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔾᐧᐋ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᒋᕐᑭᕐ ᐊᓇᑕᓐ

ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐅᔾᔭᔾᔭᓐᓐ ᓂᓗ ᓈᕐᒃ ᐋ ᒥᔪᕐᕐᕐᔾᔭᒃ ᐋᓇᒋᓕ ᐧᐃᔾᔭᐸᒫᒃ ᐋ ᐸᓗᑲᐳᕐᑖᑯᒃ, ᐅᑦᐋᕐᑕᒥᑯᔾᔭᒃ ᐋ ᐧᐋᕐᓯᓯᔾᔭᒃ ᒧᔾᔭᒪ ᐱᓯᐧᒪ; ᐅᑦᐋᐸᒋᑖᐧᐃᓂᔾᔭᐧᐊ ᒫᑲ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑕ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐸᔾᔭᒃ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᑯᓇᓐ ᐃᕐᑲᐧᐊᒃ ᓇᕐᑖᐧᐸ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐧᐃᐱᐱᔾᔭᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐃᔾᔭᐸᒫᒃ ᐋᓇᒋᓕ, ᒥᑯ ᓈᕐᒃ ᒋ ᒥᔪᐋᔾᔭᒥᐃᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᐋᐃᑎᑯᒃ; “ᐋᑳ ᑯᕐᑖᒋᒃ! ᒋ ᒋᕐᒫᔾᔭᒥᑎᓇᓐ ᐧᐋᕐ ᒋᕐᕐ ᐋ ᓇᓐᑐᐧᐋᔾᔭᒫᒃᓐ” “ᓱᕐ ᓇᒪ ᑕᐧᐊ

ᐅᑦᕐ ᓱᕐᓗ ᒥᓐ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧᓐ ᓇᒫ ᑭ ᑭᕐᒋᓯᓐᓇᐧᐊᓐ ᑲ ᓱᑦ, ᒥᓐ ᒫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦ ᐋᑦ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᒫᕐ ᐋᔅᑦᒧᒃ! ᐹᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒧᒃ ᐊᑦ ᑲ ᐱᒥᓂᒃ ᒋᓴᔅᕐ ᑭᐳᐱᒃ, ᓇᐧᐃᐧᐃᑦᒫᑯᒃ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐅᒋᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐳᒃ ᑲᔭ ᓱᕐᓗ ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᒫ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᒃᕐ”

ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓈᔅᑦᐧᐸ ᓵᒋᐳᓯᒃ ᐃᔅᑲᐧᐊᒃᕐ ᓯᑲ ᒫᔅᒋᐸ-ᐃᐧᒃ ᑲ ᓇᐧᐃᑦᒪᐧᐋᒃ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᕐ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎ ᒋᔅᒋᐸᐃᐧᑦᐧᐊᒃ; ᐊᐧᐋᐳᐧᐊ ᑲ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᒃ ᒋᑦᐃᑦᐳᒪᐧᐋᐧᐊᒃ? ᑭᓴᕐ ᐅᑦ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐊᒃᕐ ᓇᒪ ᒋᐳᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ᐃᕐᓇᑯᓯᐧᒃ ᑲ ᒋ ᐃᕐᓇᑯᓯᑦᕐ ᓱᕐᓗ ᓇᒪ ᒫᐧᑲ ᑲ ᒋ ᒫᐧᑦᕐ ᓱᕐᓗ ᓇᒪ ᑎᒃ ᒫ ᐋᑯᐧᐋᐳᑦᑲ ᓈᓴᒃ ᐋ ᐊᑲ ᓵᐱᒪᒋᐅᑦ ᒧᔭᒪ ᑲ ᑎᒃ ᑲ ᐅᓇᑲᑦᐊᒃ ᐋᕐᑦᔭᑎᑯᐳᒃᕐ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑦ ᒋ ᓂᐱᒃᕐ ᒫᓴᒋᓈᕐ ᒋ ᓯᒋᔭᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᔅᑲᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐃᔭᐧᐸᒫᒃᕐ ᒋ ᐅᒋᒋᑯᓇᐱᔅᐧᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᓯᑎᐳᐧᐊ ᐋ ᑕᑯᓇᐧᒫᒃ, ᒫ ᐋᑲ ᒥᓇ ᓇᑲᑎᑯᒃ, ᐋ ᐃᑦᐳᑦᑕᒃᕐ “ᓂ ᑎᐸᐳᒋᒫᐧᓯᒥᓈᓇ” ᑲᔭ “ᓂ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᔅᒥᓈᓇ” ᐋ ᐃᑦᒫᒃ; ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᐋᐱᐱᕐ ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᑯᔅᑦᒋᐧᐋᒃ, ᒥᑯ; “ᐋᑲ ᑯᔅᑦᒋᒃ,” ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯᐧᐋᒃ ᑭᓴᕐᓇ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐋᑎᑯᒃ, “ᒫᒋᒃ, ᓇᐧᐃᐧᐃᑦᒫᑯᒃ ᓂᒋᓵᓇᒃ ᓱᕐᓗ ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᑲᓇᕐ”

ᐊᐧᐋᐳᐧᐊ ᐊᓂᔭ, “ᓂᒋᓵᓇᒃ,” ᑲ ᐃᑦᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ? ᐅᒋᕐᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᑲᔭᐧᐹᕐ ᒥᐧᓇ ᓱᕐᓗ ᒋ ᐳᓇᒫᔭᐳ-ᑦᒪᐧᐊᓐ ᐋ ᒋ ᓇᑲᑎᑯᑦ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᑲ ᐹᒋ ᐅᑎᓂᑯᑦ ᒪᒋ-ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊᕐ

ᐋᑯ ᐊᓐᒐ ᐃᖅᑲᐅᐊᒐ ᒥᓇ ᒫᖅᒋᐸᐃᑦᑐᒐ; ᓈᑦᐅᑕᒪᐅᐊᒐ ᐅᒋᖅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐅᐊᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᒐ ᒋᖅᖅ, ᐊᓐᒐ, "ᐊᓐᒋᓚᒐ ᓐᒋ ᐅᐊᐸᒫᓈᓐᒐᓯ ᑖᐸᓐᒋᒫᑦ ᒋᖅᖅ ᑲᔭ ᓱᖅ ᓐᒋ ᐅᐊᐸᒫᓈᓐ, ᐸᐸᒧᑕᓐ; ᒋᔭᐅᐊᓄ ᑲᔭ ᓱᖅ ᐅᐃᐸᒐ ᒋ ᑳ ᐅᐊᐸᒪᐅᐊᓄᓯ"

ᒥᑯ ᒋᖅᒋᓄᐊᒫᐅᐊᑲᓇᒐ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓐᐅᐊ ᐅᒋ ᑖᐅᑦᑐᐅᐊᐅᐊᒐ ᐸᓂᔭ ᐃᖅᑲᐅᐊᓯ

ᒋᖅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒐᐅᐃᓐ 46.

ᒫᓇ ᒪᒃᑦᓕᓂᓂ, ᐊᑦ ᐊᔭᐅᒪᐅᐊᐅᐊᑦᕐᓯ

ᒍᓇ xx. 1-19.

ᓂᒃᒧᓐ xxxii. 11. "ᒥᐅᔭᐅᑕᒧᒃ ᑳ ᑎᐸᐅᒋᒫᑦ ᐅᒋ, ᑲᔭ ᒧᒋᒫᐅᑕᒧᒃ ᒋᔭᐅᐊᓄ ᑳ ᐅᔭᖅᑲᑎᓯᔭᒃ!"

ᓱᖅ ᓂᓐ ᒫᓇᐊᒐ ᒐᒋ ᐊᔭᒧᑕᒫᑎᓇᐅᐊᓄ; ᒫᓇ ᒋᖅᖅ ᐅᑳᐅᔭᐅᐃᔭᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᑯᑕᒃ ᒫᓇ ᓛᖅᖅ ᐅᐃᒋᓱᓂᖅᑲᒪᓯ ᐋᔭᐱᒐ ᒋ ᑕᓄ ᑯᑕᒃ ᐃᖅᑲᓄ, "ᒫᓇ ᒪᒃᑦᓕᓂᓂ," ᑳ ᐃᑦᓂᑲᓯᓯ ᓈᖅᑦᐸ ᒫᒋᓱᐸ ᒋ ᐸᒋᓈᒪᒋ ᒋᐸᐅᑲᒥᑯᐅᓄ ᐊᒧᔭᐅ ᒋᑕᑯᑦᓂᐅᒐ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑯᑕᑲ ᐃᖅᑲᐅᐊᓯ ᐋᑦ ᒋ ᐊᑯᓯᐅᑲᔭᐸᑕᒪ ᒋᐸᐅᑲᒥᑯᐅᓄ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐅᐊᐸᒪᓄ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐋᓇᒋᓇᓯ ᐊᑦ ᒥᓇ ᑲᐅᐊᐸᑦᑦ, ᑳ ᐅᑕᒪᐅᐊᑦ ᐱᑕᕐ ᑲᔭ ᒍᓇ ᐊ ᐊᑳ ᑕᐅᑲᓂᐅᒐ ᒋᖅᖅ ᐅᐃᔭᐅᓄ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑳ ᐊᖅᑦᑲᓂᐅᐃᐅᒐᓯ

“ᒫᔅᑭᓈᖅ ᒪᒋᐃᐃᓐᐊᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓇᒧᒫᓇᒋ,” ᑲᔭ “ᒋᔅᑎᓈᖅ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑳ ᒥᔅᑳᓈᓇᓄ,” ᑭ ᐃᑕᓄᑭ

ᐋᑯ ᐱᑕᔅ ᑲᔭ ᒍᓇ ᐱᐋᑕᒃ ᐅᔭᓐᓄ ᒫᔅᑭᐸᐃᑐᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᒍᓇ ᐊ ᒫᒋᐱᑖᑦ ᐊᐧᐊᑲ ᓂᔅᒪᒪ ᐧᐋᑎᑕᑲ ᒋᐹᔭᑲᒥᑯᓐᓄ; ᐋᑯ ᐃᐋᑯᓯᐧᑳᔭᐸᑕᑲ, ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑕᑲ ᐊᓃᔭᓐᓄ ᑳ ᐧᐃᔅᑳᔭᒋᓈᑳᓂᐧᐃᓐᑲᒃ ᒋᔅᒪᒪ ᐋ ᐊᔅᑖᓐᑲᒃᑭ

ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᐃᑳᓇ ᐅᔭᓐᓄ ᐱᑕᔅ ᑖᑯᔅᑭᑲᒃᑭ ᓇᒪ ᑎᓄ ᐧᐃᐧ, ᐹᑐᒫᑦ ᒋᐹᓐᑲᒥᑯᒃ, ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑕᑲ ᐊᓂᔭᓐᐊ ᐸᒋᐧᐃᔭᓇ ᑳ ᐧᐃᔅᑳᔭᒋᓈᑳᓂᐧᐃᓐᑲᒃ ᒋᔅᒪᒪ ᐋ ᐊᔅᑖᓐᑲᒃ ᐋ ᒋ ᓇᐊᐧᐋᒋᓂᑯᓂᐧᐃᓐᑯᐸᓈᓇᐃ, ᐅᔅᑎᐧᑳᓇ ᐧᐃᐧ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᑲᐸᑖᒃ ᓃᓐᐧᐋᑲ ᒋ ᐊᔅᑖᓐᓄᑭ

ᒍᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒫᑳ ᐹᑐᒫᑦ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑳ ᐱᒥᑦᑭᒪᑲᓂᐧᐃᓐᑲᒃ ᒋᔅᒪᒪ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᔅᑭᓯᑦ ᑳᓇ ᐃᓐᑲᒃ ᒋᔅᒪᒪ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓐᑲᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᓐᑕᑲ, “ᑖᐧᐹ ᒥᓇ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓄ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᓇᑲᑕᒧᑖᑯᐸᓇ ᒋᐹᓐᑲᒥᑯᓐᓄᑭ” ᐋᑯ ᐱᐋᒋᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᒃ ᐱᑖᑦ ᑲᔭ ᒍᓇ ᒋᐹᓐᑲᒥᑯᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᑳᐧᐋᒃ; ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐋᒃ ᐋᓇᒋᓕ; ᑲᔭ ᒋᔅᒪᒪ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐋᒃᑭ

ᑖᓇᑕ ᐧᐃᐧ ᒋ ᐋᐃᑖᑐᒫ ᒫᓇ ᒫᒃᑖᓕᓂ ᒫᐧᑳᒃ ᐅᔭᓐᓄ? ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᑎᒥᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒋᐹᓐᑲᒥᑯᒃ ᒋ ᓃᐳᐧᐃᓐ ᐋ ᒫᑐᑦᑭ ᒥᑐᓇ ᒋ ᐹᔭᑯ, ᐧᐋᔅ ᓃᔅ ᑳ ᒋᐧᐋᒃ ᐱᑕᑦ ᑲᔭ ᒍᓇᑭ ᒫᒃ, ᐋ ᑯᓯᐧᑳᔭᐸᑕᑲ ᒋᐹᓐᑲᒥᑯᓐᓄ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᒫᐧᔭᐸᔅᑭᑲᒃᑭ ᓂᓐ ᐋᓇᒋᓕ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᒫᑦ, ᐹᔭᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋ ᒋ ᐅᔅᑎᐧᑳᐧᐃᓐᑲᒃ ᒋᔅᒪᒪ ᒋ ᐊᐱᓐᐧᐋ, ᑯᑕᑲ ᒫᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋ ᒋ

ᐅᓯᑎᓗᒃᑭ ᐋᒃᑲᑎᑯᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ, "ᒫᒃᑲᓐ ᐋᑦᒋ ᒫᐳᔭᓐ?" ᒥᑯ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᐋ ᒋ ᒋᐱᐳᐋᐊᓐᑭ ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᑦ ᐅᑎᒫᐳ, "ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᓗᐋᒃ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓇᒧᑖᐋᑯᐸᓐ ᑖᐸᓗᒋᒫᓗᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐋᐃᔭᓗᓐᑭ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᐋ ᒫᒃᑲ ᓂ ᒋᓴᒫᓗᒃᒪᐋᒃ ᐊᑦ ᑲ ᐸᒋᑎᓇᒧᐋᑯᑲᑭ"

ᐅᔭᓗᐋᐅᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑲ ᓗᑦ ᐱᐋᑦᑭ ᐃᐃᓗᐋᐊ ᐅᔅᐱᔅᑯᓂᒃ ᐋ ᒪᐋᑖᐃᑎᑯᑦ; "ᒫᒃᑲᓐ ᐋᑦᒋ ᒫᐳᔭᓐ?" ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᐋ ᐅᒋ ᓂᓯᐳᐋᓄᐋᐊᒃ ᐊᐋᑦᓗᐋᐊ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᑦᑭ "ᓂᑖᐋᐃᒋᒋᒫᓯᐳᒫ," ᒋ ᐃᑖᓗᐸᒪ; ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᑦ "ᒋ ᐋᐃ ᑲ ᐅᑎᓇᒧᐋᐊᓇ ᐋᐃᐸᒪᐋᐃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑲ ᐸᒋᑎᓇᒪᓇ ᐋᑯ ᒫ ᐅᑎᓇᒫᓇᑭ" ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ "ᒫᓐ!" ᐊᓂᔭᓗᐋᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑖᑯᓯᓗᒃ ᑎᐋᒃ ᒋ ᒋᓴᒫᓗᒪᒃ ᐋᐋᓗᐋᐊ ᐃᐋᐋᓗᐋᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐃᑦ ᒋᐋᒃᐸᐋᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᐃᔭᐸᒫᑦ ᒋᓴᓴᓇ ᒥᔭᓄᒃ! ᓈᓴᑖᐋᑖ ᒋ ᓯᒋᔭᓯᒃ ᐋᐃᔭᐸᒫᑦ ᐅᑎᐸᓗᒋᒫᓯᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐅᓐᒋᒪᒪ ᑲ ᓴᒋᐋᑦᑭ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ, "ᓇᐳᐋᐃᑕᒫᒪᒋᓇᒃ ᓂ ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᑲ ᓴᒋᐊᐋᑲᒃ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᓇᓇ" "ᓃᓴ ᐋᐸᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᓇᐳᐋᐸᒪᐋ ᓄᑖᐋ ᒋᒋᒋᑦᑯᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᓂ ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᐱᑦ ᓂ ᑲ ᐋᐸᒪᐋᒃᑭ" ᐋᑯ ᒫᓇ ᒪᒃᑖᓕᓂ ᓈᐳᐋᐃᑕᒪᐋᑭᑦᑭ ᒥᓯᐋ ᓈᓴᑖᐋ ᒋ ᒥᔅᓴᒫᐋᑕᒥᐋᐊ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑖᐸᑖᑯ ᑲ ᐃᑖᒋᒧᑦᑭ ᓈᓴᑖᐋ ᒋ ᓯᒋᔭᓯᒃ ᒫᓇ ᐋ ᒋ ᓈᑕᒃ ᒋᐸᐋᑲᒥᑯᐋᒃ ᐋᐋᓴ ᑲ ᑕᑦᒃ ᐃᐃᐋᐋᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐋᐸᒫᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒥᓇ ᑲ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐋᒃ, ᐋᐃᔭ ᐊᐋᐊᒃ ᓂᔅᑕᒪ ᐋᐸᒫᑦ (ᒪᒃ xvi. 9)ᓇ

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒃᑦᐃᓐ 47.

ᐊᓐᒃ ᓂᓐᔅ ᓈᐸᑉᐊᒃ "ᐃᒫᐊᔅ," ᑉᐊᔅᒃᑲᐳᒃᑲᓂᓯᒃ, ᒃᑲ ᐃᑐᑦᒃ ᐋ ᐋᔭᑉᒫᑉᐊᐃᑉᐊᒃᓯ

ᓗᒃ xxiv. 13-48.

ᒍᓐ xx. 20. "ᒋᔅᔅ ᒋ ᑉᐋᐸᑎᒋᔭᑉ ᐅᑎᒋᔭ ᑲᔭ ᐅ,ᐱᑉᒫᓐᔅ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒃᑲ ᓯᒋᔭᓯᒃ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᑉᐊᑲᓐᒃ ᑉᐃᔭᐸᒫᒃ ᑎᐸᐳᒋᒫᓯᑉᐊᓐᓯ

ᓈᔅᒃ ᒋ ᒫᒋᓵᐸᑉᐃᑉᐊᒃ ᐊᓐᒃ ᐃᔅᑲᑉᐊᒃ ᒃᑲ ᓈᓐᑐᑉᐊᑉᒫᒃ ᒋᔅᔅᓯ ᑉᐋᑦᑯᓯᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐊᓂᔭᐳᓐ ᒃᑲ ᑉᐊᓂᔅᒃᑦ ᒋᔅᔅ ᓂᐱᑉᐃᓂᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᓂᓐᔅ ᒃᑲ ᒥᓐᑉᑦᒃ ᓈᐸᑉᐊᒃ ᒋ ᐸᐸᒧᑉᐊᒃ; ᒫᑉᑲᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐅᑎ ᐱᒧᑦᑦᑉᐊᓐ ᒋᔅᔅ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒧᑉᒫᑉᐊᒃᓯ ᐋᔅᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑉᐋᐸᒪᑉᐊᒃ ᒃᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒥᓇ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐳᒃᓯ ᑦᐸ ᑉᐋᑉᐋᒃ ᐅᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᐳᒪᑉᐊᒃ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐳᒃᓯ ᐋᑯ ᐃᐋᔭᒧᑦᒃ ᐋ ᒋ ᒋᔅᑦᔅᑉᒃᑲᑉᐊᑲᓂᑉᐃᐳᒃ, ᓈᔅᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒋ ᒥᔅᒫᐳᑦᒥᐃᑯᑉᐊᒃᓯ

ᒫᒃ ᓈᐸᑉᐊ ᑉᐋᑎᑎᑯᒃ, ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᒃᓯ "ᒫᓐᑦᒫᒃ," ᐃᑦᐳᑦᒪᒃ, ᒥᑯ, ᓈᔅᒃ ᒥᑉᔭᐳᑦᑯᓯᓐ, ᒋ ᐃᑦᐳᒪᑉᐊᒃᓯ ᐋᑉᒃᑎᑯᒃ, "ᒫᑉᒃᓐ ᒫᔅᒫᐳᑦᒥᐃᑯᔭᒃ?" ᔅᒃ ᒋᑦᐋᔭᒧᑦᓈᐋᑉᐋᑎᒃ ᒫᑉᒃᓐ ᓈᔅᒃ ᐋ ᒥᔅᒫᐳᑦᑉᒃᒃ, ᐋᑎᔭᒃ!"

ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᒃ, "ᐋᐋ ᑦᑉᐸ! ᒥᔅᒫᐳᑦᑉᒃᓐ ᐊᓐ ᐃᐋᔭᒧᑦᒫᒃᓯ ᐋᐃ ᒃᒫ ᑉᐃᑉ ᐋᒃ ᑉᐋᒋ ᐸᑦᒧᑉᐊᓈ ᒃ ᐃᑐᑦᑉᐋᒃᑲᓂᑉᐃᑦ ᐊᓐ ᒋᔅᔅ ᓈᔅᔅᑭᒃ ᒃ ᐅ,ᒋᑦ, ᒃ ᒋ

ᒫᒪᔅᑲᒋᐊᓐᑎᒃ, ᑲ ᒋ ᒥᓇᐧᐃᒋᐊᑦ ᐊᑲ ᑲ ᐧᐊᐸᑦᒥᓐᒐ, ᐊᑲ ᑲ ᒋ ᐊᔅᒥᓐᒐ, ᑲᔅ ᑲ ᐊᑯᓯᓐᒐᓵ ᒥᒋᒫ ᑲ ᒋ ᒋᔅᑯᑦᒪᐧᐃᑦ ᐃᓐᓐᐊ ᐊ ᐊᔅᒧᑦᒪᐧᐃᑦ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐧᐊᓵ ᓈᔅᑦᐧᐹ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐃᑯ ᒥᒫᑦ ᐃᓐᓐᐊ, ᒥᑯ ᒫᒃ ᒋ ᒋᔅᑦᔅ-ᐧᑲᐅᑯ ᐊᒋᑦᔅᑎᑯᒃ ᐊᓂᔅ ᐅᒋᒪᐧᐊ ᑲ ᒋ ᐧᐊᑲᑎᑯᑦᓵ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᑦᐧᐹ ᐊᐧᐃᐧᐃᓐᒫ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐧ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᔅ, ᓇᒋ ᐃᑦᓐᒪᓈᓇ ᑲᔅ ᓂᔅᓇ, ᒥᑯ ᓂᐧᐊᒃ ᓂ ᑯᔅᐱᓈᓐᑦᓈᓇ ᓇᐧᐧᐃ ᐊ ᒋ ᐃᑦᓐᒪᒋᑦ, ᐧᐊᔅ ᓵᔅᓵ ᓂᐱᓇᓵ "ᔅᑲᑲ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᓂᑦ ᓂ ᑲ ᐧᐊᐸᒫᓈᓈᔅᑎᑲ!"

ᐊᓇ ᒫᑲ, ᒫᓇᑦᓇ, ᑲ ᐃᑦᓐᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ, ᓈᔅᑦᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒋᑎᒫᒫᓐᒪᓇ ᐅᐃᔅ ᑲ ᓂᒋᓐᒃ ᓈᐸᐧᐊ ᐊ ᒥᔅᒫᓐᑦᒥᓐᒃ, ᐊᑯ ᐊᔅᒥᐊᑦ, ᐧᐊᑦᒪᐧᐊᑦ ᑦᐧᐹ ᐊ ᐊᐧᐃᓐᒃ ᒋᔅᔅ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐧᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᓐᐧᐊ, ᑲᔅ ᐊ ᐧᐃ ᐱᒫᒋᐊᓐᒃ ᐃᓐᓐᐧᐊ ᐧᐊᒋ ᒋ ᒋᔅᑦᔅᐧᑲᐧᐊᑲᓂᐧᐃᓐᒃ ᑲᔅ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᐧᐊᓂᔅᑲᓐᒃ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᐅᒋ ᒫ ᒋᐧᐊᓈᑦᓐᒃ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᓐᐧᐊᓵ

ᐊᑎᐧ ᓈᔅᒃ ᒥᔅᑦᐃ ᑲᔅᐧᑦ ᑲ ᐊᔅᒧᑦᒪᐧᐊᑦ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐧᐊᔅᑲᒃ ᑎᔅᑦᒥᓇᑎᒃ ᐅᒋᓵ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᓐᑦᒪ ᐊ ᐃᑦᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᐧᐃᓐᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ; ᐊᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒥᔅᑦᐃ ᑲ ᐧᐊᐧᐃ-ᑦᒪᐧᐊᑦ ᒫᐧᑲᓐᐧᐊ ᐊᑲ ᐧᐊᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᓐᑦᒥᓐᒃᓵ

ᐅᐧᐊᒃ ᑲ ᓂᒋᒃ ᓈᐸᐧᐊᒃ ᓈᔅᑦᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒥᓐᐧᐊᐧᐊᒃᓵ ᓇᒪ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐃᔅᐱᒋ ᒥᔅᒫᓐᑦᒪᒃ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᐊ ᐊᔅᒥᐊᑯᒃᓵ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐊᑎᑦᒪ ᐧᐃᒋᐧᐊᐧᐊᓵ ᐊᑲᑎᐱᒧᑦ ᐊᑲᐱᒃ ᒫᓇᑦᓇ, ᐊᑯ ᐊᑦᒫ ᐅᐧᐊᒃ ᓈᐸᐧᐊᒃ, "ᐊᑯᔅ ᐸᒋ ᐱᐧᒫ

ᓂᒋᓈᒡ ᐧᐊᓴ ᓵᓴ ᐧᐃ ᐅᑲᓴᑦᓴᓐᓵ ᐹᒋ ᐧᐃᒋᒥᒋᓯᒥᓈᓇ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑦ ᓂᐹᓵ ᐋᑯᓴ ᐹᒋ ᐱᐧᒫᓵ” ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇ ᒫᓇᑦᐧ ᑎᐊᐧᐹᐧᐊᑦᓵ ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇᑦ ᓵᓴ ᐊ ᒋ ᐧᐃᔭᓴᑦᑲᓂᐧᐃᓵᒡ ᒥᒋᒥᓵᐧ ᐊᐧᑦᒡᓵ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᐊ ᓂᓴᑎᒡ ᐧᐊᐧᐊᓵᐱᒡᓵ ᑲ ᐧᐊᐧᐊᓵᐱᒡ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐊᑎᓈᑦ ᐱᐧᓵᐊᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊ ᐊᓇ ᒫᓇᑦᐧ, ᑲ ᓇᓈᓴᑯᒫᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᐧᐊ, ᐹᐧᑲᓈᑦ, ᒫᔭᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᓈᐹᐧᐊᓇ ᑎᐧᐊᒡ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐊᒋ ᑭᓴᒡᐹᒫᒡ ᐊ ᐊᐧᐃᓵᒡ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐅᔭᓵᐧ ᑲ ᐧᑦᒥᓵᒡᓵ ᓵᓴ ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᑦᐹᐧᐊ ᒥᓇ ᐊᑦᐱᒡ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐊ ᒋ ᐊᐱᓵ; ᐊᑯ ᐃᔭᒡ “ᑦᐧᐹ ᐊᐧᐊᑦᑯᐹᓇ ᒋ ᑎᐹᓵᒫᓯᒥᓇᐧ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐯᓇ ᐧᐊᐹᑦ! ᓇᒫ ᓈᓴᒡ ᑯᒋ ᒧᐱᐅᓈᓇᐧ ᒋᑦᐃᓈᒡ ᒫᐧᑲᒡ ᒋᑦᐊᔭᒥᐃᐧᑯᑦᓇᐧ, ᑲ ᐧᐊᐧᐃᑦᒫᑦᑲ ᐊ ᐃᐱᒋᐧᓵᒪᑲᓂᓵᒡ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐧᐊ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᓵᐧ ᒋᑎ ᐹᒋ ᐱᒧᑦᑦᓇᐧᓇ

ᒋᓴᓴ ᑦᐹ ᐃᓴᑲᑦᒥᒡ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐊᔭᐧᐃᐧ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᓵᐳᐱᓵᐧ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐧᐊᔭᑲᓵᑲᓂᓵᐧᓇ ᒋ ᐊ ᑯᐧᐊᐱᒧᐧᐊᒡ ᐅᐧᐊᒡ ᓈᐹᐧᐊᒡ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑦᐱᓴᑲᓵᒡ, ᒋᑦᐃᑦᓵᒪᐧᐊᐧᐊᒡ? ᐋᑯ! ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭᓇ ᑦᐹ ᒋᓵᐧᐊ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᓂᐹᐧᐊᒡ ᐊᓴᐱᐱ ᑯᓴᑲᓵᑦᒡᓇ ᐋᐧᑲᑎᐧᒡ, “ᓇᐧᐃᐧᐊᒪᐧᐊᑦᐧᐊᓇᒋ ᐅ ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐊᑲᓇᒡ ᐊ ᒋ ᐧᐊᐹᒪᒃ, ᒋᓴᓴ” ᐋᑯ ᓈᑲᑦᒡ ᐅᒥᒋᒥᐧᐊᐧ, ᒫᐧᑦᒡ ᐊ ᐊᑦ ᑎᐱᓴᑲᓵᒡᓇ

ᐋᑯ ᓈᓴᒡ ᐧᐊ ᒫᒋᒡ, ᐧᐃᐹᒡ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᐅᑎᑦᐧᒪᒡ ᒋᓵᓴᓕᒥᓵᐧᓇ ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐊᑲᓇᒡ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᐹᔭᑯᓄᒡ ᒋ ᒋᐹᐧᐃᓯᑦᐧᐊᑯᐹᓇ ᐊ ᑯᓴᑦᒡ ᒪᒋ ᐃᓵᓵᐧᐊ, ᒥᑯ ᒫᓴᒫᓵᒫᒡ,

ᐊᐧᐋᓐᐊ ᐃᐋᐧᐃᓐᒃ ᐧᐋ ᐱᐧᒫᓐᒃ ᐃᐋᐸᐊᒪᐧᐋᒃᓵ ᑎᐧᐋᒃ ᐋᐧᑲᑎᑯᒃ, "ᓇᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᓈᓇ ᒋᓴᒃ, ᓇᒋ ᐧᐃᒫᑯᓈᓇ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᓈᓇ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᓄᒋ ᒋᓴᒃᓐᒫᓈᓇ ᐃᐋᐧᐃᑦ ᐹᐧᔭ ᑲ ᓇᐊᐱᔭᒃ ᒫ ᒥᒋᓯᔭᒃᓵ ᑲ ᐸᐧᑲᓈᑦ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᑲ ᓇᓈᓴᑯᒫᑦ ᐅᑦᐃᔭ, ᐋᑯᐃᔭᒃ ᒫᓴᒃᓐᒫᒪᒋᑦᓵ" ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᒃ ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, "ᐃᓴᐧᑲᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐋᓴ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐊᒃ; ᐱᑦᓴ ᒫᑲ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑲ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦᓵ

ᒥᑯ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᐅᑎ ᐋᔭᒧᒫᑦᐊᐧᐊᓐ ᓵᓴᒋᑯᒃ ᐧᐋᒋ ᓂᐳᐧᐃᓐᒃ ᑦᑦᐧᐃᒃ ᐋᐃᑦᒃᓵ ᑦᐸ ᐋ ᐃᓴᐧᑲᑦᒧᓐᒃ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐱᐧᒫᓐ ᐋᐧᑲ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᒋ ᐱᐧᒫᑦᓵ ᐋᐃᓴ ᒋ ᐃᑦᒪᒋᐅᑦᐊᓐ ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᒫᒃ, ᑲᔭᐧᐸ ᓈᓴᒃ ᑲ ᑯᓴᑦᒋᒃᓵ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓐᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᑦᐧᐸᑦᐧᒪᒃ ᒋᒋᐧᐋ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᓐᒃ ᒋᓴᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᒃ, ᓈᓴᒃ ᐋ ᓵᒋᐃᐧᐋᐧᐃᑦᑯᓯᓐᒃ, ᐋᑎᑯᒃ, "ᒫᐧᑲᓇ ᐧᐋᒋ ᑯᓴᑦᒋᔭᒃ?" ᒥᐧᔭᓐᑦᒧᒃ ᒫ! ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒧᒃ ᓂᑎᒋᔭ ᑲᔭ ᓂᓯᑦ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᑦᐧᐸ ᓂᐧᓵ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᒃ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑎᔭᑦ ᐅᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᐅᑦ ᑲ ᐸᑯᓈᓴᑦᐅᑯᑦ ᒋᓴᑦᐧᑲᓇ ᐅᑎᒋᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐅᓯᑎᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑲ ᑦᑯᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᐅᐱᒫᐧᐅᓐᓵ

ᐋᑯ ᑦᐧᐸ ᒋᔭᓴᒋᓈᐊᒃ ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᑦᐧᐸ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᐅᒃ ᐅᒋᒫᒪᒥᐧᐊᐧᐊ ᑲ ᓴᒋᐋᒃᓵ ᒪᑦᐧᐃᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᐅ ᒋ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᓯᒋᔭᓯᑦᐧᐊᓐ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᒃᓵ ᒧᔅ ᒋ ᒫᒥᔅᒪᐧᐅᑦᐧᒪᒃ ᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᓈᔭᑲ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᒃᓵ ᐅᔭᐅᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᑐᑦᑯᒃ ᒥᑐᓇ ᒋ ᒋᓴᒃᓐᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᐋ ᐊᑲ

ᐅᔭᔅᑦᓗᒥᑯᒃ ᐋ ᐋᑦ ᒋ ᓇᑲᒋᐸᐋᒃᓵ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᐧᐊ ᐅᒋ ᒥᔅᑯᐅᑦᒪᑯᐧᐊᒃᓵ

ᐧᐋᐋᒃ ᐱᑦᕿ ᒋ ᐳᓈᔭᓗᑦᒪᐧᐊᓄ ᑲ ᐃᐧᑦᑯᑦᓵ ᒋᔅᔅ ᒋ ᒋᔅᒃᓗᒪᓄ ᐱᑦᕿ ᑦᐧᐹ ᐋ ᓵᒋᐃᑯᑦ ᑲᔭ ᓈᔅᒃ ᐋ ᒋ ᒋᔅᓈᑦᓗᑦᒥᐃᑯᓗᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑎᓗᒃᓵ

ᒋᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᒃ "ᔅᑲ ᒥᑯ ᑦᐧᐹ ᔅᑲᑲ ᒋ ᑦᐧᐹᐧᑕᒧᐧᐊᒃᒐ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓗᒃ ᒋᔅᔅ ᒋ ᑎᐧᐊᒃ ᓈᔅᒃ ᐋᔅᐱᑦ ᑯᔅᑲᓗᑦᒃ! ᒋᔅᔅ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᑲ ᒋᔅᒃᓗᒪᑦ ᐅᔭᓗᓄ ᐋᑎᓗᒃ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᑦ" ᑦᐧᑲᓇ ᐋ ᐅᑦ ᒫᐧᑲᓇ ᒫ ᒋ ᒥᒋᔭᓇ? ᐋᑯ ᓇᒪᔅᔅ ᒫᔭᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᐋᐃᓯ ᒫᑲ ᐋᒧᐧᓗᑲᓗᓄᓵ ᐋᑯ ᒋᔅᔅ ᒫᒋᓯᑦ, ᒫ ᒫᔅᒋᓈᐅᒃ, ᐋᐃᑦᓗᒪᑦ ᐅ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, ᒋᒋᐧᐋ ᐋ ᐃᓗᓗᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ, ᐋᑲ ᒫᑲ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ᐋᒫᑯᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃᓵ

ᑲ ᒋᔅᒥᒋᓯᑦ, ᒋᔅᔅ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᑦ ᑲᔭ ᐧᐋᑦᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᒫᐧᑲᓗᓄ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᓂᐱᑦ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᓇᐳᐧᐋᐸᒪᑦ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᔭ ᒫ ᓇᐳᑦᒪᔅᑦᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᑦᐃᐃᓗᒪᓵ

ᑦᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔭᓗᑦᐧᑲᓂᓗᓄ ᐊᓂᔭᓗᓄ ᑦᐱᔅᑲᓗᒃ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐧᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᒃᓵ ᓇᒪᔭᓗᐳᒫ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑦᐱᔅᑲᓗᒃ ᒋᔅᔅ ᓈᔅᒃ ᑲ ᐧᐃᔅᒫᓗᑦᑲ ᓂᑦᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒃᓵ ᓵᔅ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑦ ᓇᓈᑲᑦᓗᑦᒪ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᓇᑦ ᑲᑦ ᒧᒋᑦᓄ ᐋ ᐋᑭᓯᑦᓵ

ᑭᔪᓄᐊᒫᒫᐧᐃᓐ 48.

ᐆᒫᔪ ᑎᑎᒪᔪ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᒡᒃ

ᓗᓐ xx. 24—end.

ᓂᑲᒧᓐ cxxxix. 4. "ᓇᒪ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒡ ᐹᔭᑯᐧᑐᓐ ᓇᒋ ᑭᑐᓐ ᐋ ᐋᒃ ᑭᔪᒃᑕᒪᓐ, ᐅ! ᑖᐹᒃᑭᒫᔭᓐᒃ"

ᐊᓂᔭᒃᐳᐧ ᑖᐱᔪᒃᐳᒡ ᑭᔪᔪ ᑲ ᐱᑐᑲᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᑭᔪᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓐ, ᐹᔭᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑖᐳᐧᐊ, "ᐆᒫᔪ ᑎᑎᒪᔪ, ᑲ ᐃᔅᓂᑲᓯᐳᒡᒃ" ᒫᐧᑲᐳᑐᒫᒫ ᐧᐋᒫᒫᑲ ᐅᒋ ᑖᐳᒡᒃ ᑭᔪᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓐᒡ ᐧᐃᐸᒡ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᒫᒡ, ᐋᑖᒡ, "ᓇᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᓈᓐ ᐧᐋᔪᑭᔪᔪᒃ ᒃ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᒋᔅᑲᐳᒡ ᑖᐱᔪᒃᐳᒡ ᒫᒃ ᓇᒋ ᐸᒋᐱᑐᑲᑯᓈᓐ, ᒫᐧᑲᒡ ᑲ ᒫᒧᐧᐃᐱᔭᒡ, ᐋᑯ ᑲ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᔭᒥᔅᒃ ᒥᑐᓐ ᓂ ᒫᔪᒋᓈᐅᓈᓐ ᐋ ᒋ ᐋᐧᐃᔅ ᑭᔪᔪ, ᐧᐋᔪᔪ ᓇᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᐳᑯᓈᓐ ᐊᑦ ᑲ ᐸᑯᓈᔪᐅᑯᔅ ᒋᔪᑖᔪᐧᑲᓇ ᐅᑎᒋᒡ ᑲᔭ ᐅᓯᑎᒡ, ᑲᔭ ᓄᐧᑲᓂᐳᐧ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑲ ᑦᑐᐧᑲᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᔅ ᐅᐱᒫᐳᐧ" ᒥᑯ ᐆᒫᔪ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᒋ ᑖᐧᐸᑐᐧᐊᐧ ᐧᐃᒋ ᒋᔪᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᒃ

ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᔅ "ᔪᑲᑲ ᑯᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᐧᐋᐧᐋᔪᑎᑲ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒋᔪᔪ, ᐧᐋᔪ ᑮᔪ ᒋ ᓂᐱᐧ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐋᔪᑖᔭᑎᑯᔅᒃ ᓇᒪ ᓂ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᑖᐧᐸᑖᓇ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦ ᐸᑐᔪ ᐳᑎᓇᐧᒪᒫ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑲ ᐸᑯᓈᔪᐅᑯᔅ ᒋᔪᑖᔪᐧᑲᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᑯᑦᐧᐋᓇᐧᒪᒫ ᐊᑦ ᑲ ᑖᑯᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᔅ"

ᓇᒪ ᓄᔅᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑎᐧ ᐆᒫᔪ ᐅᔭᐳᐧ ᑲ ᐳᔅ ᐅᑲ

ᒋᔅᒋᓯ ᒃᑲ ᐃᓗᑯᐸᓈᓇᐃ ᒋᔅᔅ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᐱᒫᒪᑉᑎᓯᓗᒃᑭ

ᒋᔅᔅ ᒋ ᐹᑐᑉᐊᐅ ᑐᒫᔅ ᒃᑲ ᐃᓗᒃ ᓴᑎᓕᒃᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓄᑯᓯᑦᑭ ᐧᐊᔅ ᒋᔅᔅ ᒧᔅ ᒋ ᑕᐅ ᐊᐃᑖᓗᒃ ᐅᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᑉᐊᒃᑲᓇ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᑉᐊ ᒋ ᐹᑕᒪ ᐊ ᐃᓗᒃ ᐊ ᒋᓕᒪᓂᑐᑉᐃᑦᑭ

ᑎᑉᐊᒃ ᒥᓇ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑉᐃᒋᔅᑲᓗᒃ ᑉᐊᑖᑯᔅᓗᒃ ᒥᓇ ᒥᓯᑉᐊ ᒫᒧ ᒋ ᑕᑉᐊᒃ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᑉᐊᒃᑲᓇᒃ; ᐊᓗᑉᐊᑯ ᐊᑯ ᒃ ᑖᑦ ᑲᔭ ᑐᒫᔅᓇ ᒥᓯᑉᐊ ᐃᔅᑲᑖᒪ ᒋ ᐊᑖᐱᔅᒋᓂᑲᓂᑉᐃᐅ ᒫ ᐊᒃᑲ ᐱᑐᒫᓗᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒍᐃᓗᓗᑉᐊ ᒃᑲ ᑉᐃ ᑉᐃᔭᔅᑐᑖᑯᒃᑭ ᒥᑯ ᑲᔭᑉᐸ ᒃᑲ ᒋᔅᒫᓗᒫᒪᒃ ᐊᔭᐱᒃ ᒫ ᐱᑐᒫᓗᒃ ᒋᔅᔅ ᑉᐃ ᐱᑐᒫᓗᒫᒃᑭ ᑖᑉᐸ ᒫᒪᑲ ᒃᑲ ᐱᑐᒫᓗᒃᑭ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᒪᒃ ᐧᐊᒋ ᓂᐳᑉᐃᓗᒃ ᑖᑖᑉᐃᒃ ᐊᐃᑖᒃ; ᐊᑯ ᒪᐧᐃᑎᑯᒃ :—

“ᒥᑉᔭᓗᒧᔭᒃᑲᑉᒃᑲ”

ᑐᒫᔅ ᐊᓗᑉᐊᑉᒃᑲᓇ ᑎᑉᐊᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑖᑦ ᐊᑉᒃᑖᑦ, “ᐊᔅᑕᒪ! ᐊᑯ ᒫᒪᑲ ᐳᑎᓇ ᐊᑕ ᒃᑲ ᐸᑯᓈᔅᑕᐅᑯᔭᓇ ᑏᔅᑖᔅᑉᒃᑲᓇ ᑲᔭ ᐹᒋ ᑯᑖᑉᐃᓇ ᒋᑎᒋ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒃᑲ ᑕᑯᒫᒃᑉᐃᔭᓇᒃ” ᐊᑯ ᑐᒫᔅ ᒫᔅᒫᓗᒫᑦ ᐊ ᒋ ᐹᑖᑯᑯᐸᓇ ᒃᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᓕᒃᑲ ᓄᔅᒫᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᑦᑭ ᓈᔅᒃ ᒋ ᐧᐊᐧᐊᓇᑎᒋᑉᐧ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᒥᒋᔭᐧᐊᓯᑉᐧ, ᒃᑲ ᐧᐊᐸᒫᑦ ᒋᔅᔅ, ᒫᔅᒫᓗᒫᑦ ᑖᑉᐸ ᐊ ᐊᑉᐃᓗᒃ, ᐊᑯ ᒫᓂᐧᐊᑦ ᐊᐃᑖᑦ “ᓂ ᑎᐸᓗᒋᒫᓯᒪ!” ᑲᔭ, “ᓂ ᒋᓕᒪᓂᑐᒪ!” ᐧᐊᒃᑲᑎᑯᑦ ᒫᒪᑲ ᒋᔅᔅ, “ᒫᓂᐧᐊᑦ ᐊ ᒋ

ᔅᐋᐸᒥᔭᓇ ᔅᐋᒋ ᑖᔅᐹᑕᒪᓇᓭ ᑖᔅᐹ ᑲᑕ ᒥᔪᑎᔅᐊᒃ ᐊᓇᒃ ᒫ ᑖᔅᐹᑕᒃ ᔭᑎᓵᑲ ᔅᐋᐸᒥᒃᓭ"

ᑭᓴᓴ ᑲᔭᔅᐹ ᒥᑯᓇ ᑲ ᐳᓇᔭᐅᑕᒪᔅᐋᑦ ᐆᒫᓴ ᑲ ᐃᐅᒃ, ᔅᐋᓴ ᒋᒋᔅᐋ ᑖᔅᐹ ᒋ ᓴᒋᐃᑯᓭ

ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᒫᔅᐃᓇ 49.

"ᑭᓴᓴ ᑲ ᐅᑎᑖᑦ ᓂᔅᔭᓱ ᑯ ᐅᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᔅᐋᑲᓇ ᕐᓂᒃ ᒫᓕᓕ ᓴᑲᐃᑲᓂᒃ," ᐋ ᐋᔭᔅᒪᔅᐋᐃᔅᐋᒃᓭ

ᒍᓇ xxi. 1-19.

ᒍᓇ xiv. 23, 24. "ᓯᐋᒋᐃᔅᑲ ᐊᔅᐋᓇ ᑲᑕ ᓈᑲᑕᔅᐋᐅᑕᒪ ᓂᑦ ᑲ ᐃᐅᔅᐊᒃᓭ ᐊᓇ ᐋᑲ ᓯᐋᒋᐃᑦ ᓇᒪᔅᐃᔭ ᐸᐱᔅᕐᒋᑕᒪ ᑲ ᐃᕐ ᒋᓴᑯᑕᒫᓇᓭ" (ᐃᐅᓐ ᑭᓴᓴᓭ)

ᑭᓴᓴ ᒋ ᐃᑕᓐ ᐅᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᔅᐋᑲᓇ ᓈᑖ ᒫ ᐃᐅᑖᐅᒃ ᑎᐱᔭᔅᐋ ᐅᑦᐃᑖᔅᐃᓂᐅᒃ ᒫᓕᓕ ᐊᔅᒋᒃᓭ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᑦ, "ᒥᓇ ᒋ ᑲ ᐹᒋ ᓇᐅᔅᐋᐸᒥᑎᓇᔅᐊᓇᓭ"

ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᔅᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᑖᔅᐹ ᓈᑲᑕᒃ ᑭᐅᓴᓕᒥᐅᓐ, ᐅᑦ ᐃᑖᔅᐃᓂᔅᐋᒃ ᐋᐅᑖᒃᓭ ᒫᒃ ᔅᐋᑎᑕᒃ ᔅᐃᒋᔅᐊᔅᐊᓭ ᐋᔅᑲ ᒫᒃ ᒋ ᐊᑯᑎᓂᐅᓐ ᐅᒋᒪᓂᒥᔅᐊᔅᐊ ᑲ ᒋ ᓄᑖᒪᓴᔅᐋᒃᒃᓭ ᓇᑯᑕᓇ ᐹᔭᔅᑲᓐ ᔅᐋᑕᑯᕐᒃ ᐋᔅᑲᑖᑦ ᐱᑕᑦ ᔅᐃᒋ ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᔅᐋᑲᓇ, "ᓂ ᑲ ᓄᑖᒪᓴᓇᓭ" ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ, "ᓂᔭᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᑲ ᒋᒥᑎᓈᓇᓭ" ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᔅᐊ ᑲ ᐳᓯᒃ ᒋᒫᓂᐅᓐᓭ ᐋᔅᑲᓂ ᑎᐱᔅᑲᔅᐊ ᐹᒥᑲᔅᐋᒃ ᐋᐅᐱᐊ, ᓇᒪᔅᐋᒃ ᐹᔭᑲ

ᐅᑭ ᐱᑦᐊᒥᓐᐊᓐ ᐋᑯ ᓈᖅ ᐃᓗᓐᐃᖅ ᑲᔭ ᓱᓐᐃᑦᓐ ᐋᑯ ᒫᖅ ᓐᐃᐊᑉᓂᓐᖅ, ᐊᓇᑦ ᐊᕐᑭᖅ ᐋᑦᑦᐱᖅ ᓐᐃᔭᑉᒪᖅ ᓈᑉᐊ ᕐᓂᖅ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐋ ᓂᐳᓐᐃᓐᖅ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᑭᖅᒪᓐᒪᖅ ᐊᓐᐋᓐᐊ ᐃᐋᓐᐃᓐᖅ, ᓐᐋᑭ ᑖᑉᑉᓐᖅ ᐋ ᐃᑎᑯᖅ, “ᓂᕐᑦᑖᒥᑐᒃ! ᐋᑦᑦ ᓐᐃᑉ ᑭᑦᐋᔭᓇᓐᐊᓐ ᒫᓐᑲᓇ ᒫ ᒥᑭᔭᒃᓵ ᐋᑯᐃᔭᖅ, “ᓇᒪᑉᓵ” ᓐᐋᓴ ᑖᑉᑉ ᑭᓐᐃᓐ ᐅᑭ ᓂᑉᐊᑦᓐᐋᑯᑉᓇ ᓇᒫᓴᓵ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᖅ, “ᒥᓇ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑭᓇᐃᑎᓂᓐᐋᖅ ᐃᑦᑦᒪ ᑭᒪᓂᖅ ᐸᑯᓴᑦᓐᐋᐅᒃᑯ ᑭᑦᐋᓐᐱᓐᐊᓐ ᐋᑯ ᒫ ᐊᓐᑲᐱᑦᓐᑲᖅᓵ” ᑖᑉᑉ ᐋᓐᑲᐃᑎᖅᓵ ᓇᖅ ᒪᑲ ᑲ ᐃᖅᐱᓂ ᒥᒫᑎᓐᖅ ᒥᑯ ᐅᓇᓐᐃᖅ ᑭ ᐊᖅᐸᓂᐋᓐᖅ ᐋᓐᐱᐊᓐᓵ

ᒍᓇ ᐋᓐᐊᒃ ᓂᖅᑕᒪ ᑲ ᑭᖅᒪᓐᒪᑦ ᐊᓐᐋᓐᐊ ᐃᐋᓐᐃᓐᖅ ᐊᓂᔭᓐᓐ ᓇᑉᑉᓐᐊ ᑲ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᖅᓵ ᐋᓐᑲᑖᑦ ᐱᑦᑦ, “ᓇᒪᔭᓐ ᐋ ᑎᑉᓐᐸᑭᒪᓯᓐ ᑭᓴᕐ? ” ᐋᑯ ᓇᖅ ᐋᖅᐱᖅ ᓯᑭᔭᓯᑦ ᐱᑦᑦ ᒥᑯ ᐃᑦᑦ ᐸᑯᓴᑦᓐᐋᐸᔭᐅ; ᐋᑯ ᐃᑉ ᓂᖅᑕᒪ ᐋᑎᑦᓐᐋᑦ ᑭᓴᕐᓵ ᐊᓇᖅ ᒫᑲ ᑯᑦᑲᖅ ᐃᐸᖅ ᑭ ᑉᑭ ᑲᐸᓐᐊᖅ ᑲᔭ, ᐅᑦᐋᐅᐱᓐᐊᓐᐊ ᑲᔭ ᐅ ᓇᒫᓯᒥᓐᐊᓐᐊ ᐋ ᐸᑦᐅᔭᓵ ᑲᔭᓐᑉ ᒥᑲ ᑲ ᑭᖅᒪᓐᒪᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐋ ᐋᔭᖅᑯᓯᓐᖅ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᐃ ᒥᑭᓯᓐᖅ ᐅ ᑭᕐᑭᓄᐊᒪᓐᐋᑲᓇᓐ ᑖᐸᑲ ᒥᑲ ᓇᖅᑲᐋᔭᒥᐊᓐ ᐅᑦᐃᓐᓐᒪᓇ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒫᑲ ᕐᓂᖅ ᑭᓐᐃᑦᓐᐋᑦᑯᐸᓇ, ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪᖅ ᓈᖅ ᑭᓐᑎᔭᑲᓂᓐᐃᑖᑯᐸᓇ, ᐋᔭᑯᓇᓐ ᑲᔭ ᓈᖅ ᑭᓐᐸᑭᑎᓈᑲ-ᓂᓐᐃᑖᑯᐸᓇᓐ ᑖᑉᑉ ᑭᓐᓂᑦᓐ ᒥᓐᑲᒪᓐ ᑭᓴᕐᓵ ᓐᐋᓐᐋᖅ ᒫ! ᓈᖅ ᑲ ᑎᑦᓐᒪᑦ ᒫᓐ ᒥᑭᓐᖅᓵ

ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐋᑦᑦ, “ᐹᕐᕈᑯᒃᓵ ᐸᕐᑐ ᓇᒫᓴᒡ ᑲ ᓂᐸᐋᓐᑲᒃᓭ ᐋᑯ ᐱᑦᑦ ᓈᑐᐅᕈᐱᑦᑦ ᐋᐅᐱᔭᓭ ᐋᓐᑲ ᒥᑐᓐ ᓴᑲᔭᕈᓈᐅᑐᒡ ᓇᒫᓴ ᐋ ᒫᒥᕐᕈᕈᑎᐅᒡᓭ ᐋᑯ ᐊᕈᒫᒡᓭ 153 ᕈ ᑕᕐᕈᐅᓐᓭ ᒥᔭᓄᑲ! ᑖᓐᐹ ᕈ ᒪᔭᑲᒡ ᐋᐅᑎᓐ, ᐅᔭᐅᓐᓐ ᑲ ᑐᑕᑲ ᑭᓴᕐᓭ

ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐋᑦᑦ, “ᐹᕈ ᒥᕈᓱᑲᓭ” ᐋᑯ ᒥᓱᓐᐋ ᓈᐊᐱᒡ ᒫ ᒥᕈᓱᒡᓭ ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐹᓐᑲᓈᑦ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᓐᐊ; ᐋᑎ ᒫᒥᔭᑦ, ᑲᔭ ᓈᒫᓴᓭ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑖᓐᐹ ᑭᔭᔭᕈᓈᐅᒡ ᑭᓴᕈᓈᐊᒪᓐᐋᑲᓇᒡ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐋ ᐋᓐᐃᐅᒡ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐋᔭᒥᑯᑦ; ᓐᐋᓴ ᐋᑯ ᑲ ᕈ ᑎᒡ ᒫᓇ ᒫᕈᓱᓐᑖᐊ ᐋᒧᔭ ᐅᕈ ᓂᐱᐅᒡ ᑭᓴᕐ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᔭᐱᒡ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᐋᑎᒃ ᐹᒪᑎᓱᐅᒡᓭ ᒥᑯ ᕈ ᑭᓴᒫᐅᒪᐊᒡ ᔅᔭᔅ ᐅᐸᒡ ᒫ ᐋᑲ ᐅᐋᐸᒪᒡᓭ

ᒥᓱᓐᐋ ᑲ ᕈᕐᕈᕈᓱᒡ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᑦ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐱᑦᑫ, “ᕈ ᓴᕈᐃᓇ ᐋ?” ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ ᐱᑦᑫ, “ᐋᐋ! ᑖᐹᐅᕈᒫᔭᓇ, ᕈ ᑭᓴᒫᐅᒥᓇ ᐋ ᓴᕈᐃᑖᓇᓭ” ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐋᑦᑦ, “ᐊᔭᒥᒡ ᓂ ᒪᔭᕈᑯᕐᕐᕐᒪᒡᓭ”

ᐅᑦ ᐃᕐᕈᕐᓐᐊᓐ, “ᑭᓴᑯᑦᒪᓐᐋᑲᓇᒡ ᑯᑦᑲᒡ ᐃᐃᐅᓐᐊᒡ ᒫ ᓴᕈᐃᒡ, ᓇᐅᓐᐃᑦᒪᓐᐋᑲᓇᒡ ᐋ ᕈ ᓂᐳᓴᑦᒪᓐᐋᑲᓇᓭ” ᐊᓐᐋᕐᕐᔭᒡ ᐋᐅᓐᐊᑲᓇ ᑭᓴᕐ ᐅ ᒪᔭᕈᑯᕐᕐᕐᒥᔭ, ᑲᔭ, ᔅᑲ ᒥᑯ ᐊᔭᒪᑲᓂᐃᓐᐋᒫ! ᐃᑖᐅᑖᑲᓂᐅᓐ ᐃᔭᐅᒧᑦᒪᓇᑖᐋ X ᑭᓴᓴᓭ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐃᕈᒪᓐ ᕈᑦᐋᒫᑯᓇᐊ ᐊᔭᒪᓐ ᐃᔭᐅᒧᑦᒪᑲᑦ ᐋᕐᕈᓐᓱᒪᑲᓂᐅᒡ ᕈᓱᒪᓂᑐᐊ ᐅᒪᓱᓇᐃᑲᓂᐅᓐᓭ

ᐱᑦᑦ ᑖᓐᐹ ᕈ ᓴᕈᐊᓐ ᑭᓴᓴᓭ ᒥᑐᓇ ᒫᑲ ᕈ ᑭᓴᒫᐅᒥᑯ

ᑭᓴᓴ, ᐋᑦᔭᐱᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑲᑦᑲᑭᒪᓐ, "ᑭ ᓵᑭᐃᓇ ᐋᑦ?" ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐃᔭᑦ ᐱᑦᑦ, "ᑖᑦᔨᑭᒫᔭᓇ ᑭ ᑭᓴᔨᑭᒥᓇ ᑦᐋᓴ ᐋ ᓵᑭᐃᑖᓇᓐ" ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ, "ᐱᒥᓂᒃᑯ ᓂᒫᔭᑭᑯᕐᒪᒃᓐ" ᑭᓴᓴ ᒥᓇ ᐹᔭᑦᑲᓐ ᑭ ᑲᑦᑲᑭᒪᓐ ᐱᑦᑦ ᐊᓂᔭᔨᓐ ᐋᐃᑖᑦ, "ᑭ ᓵᑭᐃᓇ ᐋ?" ᐱᑦᑦ ᓈᓴᑖᑦᑕ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᒥᑦᔭᔨᑦᒥᐃᑯ ᐅᔭᔨᓐ ᓂᓴᑦᓐ ᑲᑦᑲᑭᒥᑯᑦ; ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᑦ, "ᑖᑦᔨᑭᒫᔭᓇ ᒥᓯᑦᐋ ᒫᑦᑲᓇ ᑭ ᑭᓴᔨᑭᑖᓇ, ᑭ ᑦᐋᑦᑖᓇ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᓵᑭᐃᑖᓇᓐ" ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐋᑖᑦ ᒥᓇ "ᐋᔭᒥᒃᓂ ᓂ ᒫᔭᑭᑯᕐᒪᒃ (ᓂᑦ ᐃᐃᔨᒪᒃ)ᓐ"

ᑖᑦᑦ ᓯᐋᑭᐋᑦᑲ ᑲᔭᑦᑦ ᒫᓴᑭᓈᔭ ᒫ ᐳᑦᑕᒪᑦ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ ᒫ ᓇᐳᓴᑯᑦᑕᒪᑦᐋᑦ ᐃᐃᔨᑦᐊᓐ ᑭᔭᑦᐊᑦ ᒪᑲ ᐃᐃᔨᐳᑲ! ᑭ ᓵᑭᐋᑦᐊᑦ ᐋ ᑭᓴᓴ? ᑖᓇ ᑭ ᐸ ᐃᑦᑦᐊᑦ ᑦᐸᑦᔭᑲ ᑲᑦᑲᑭᒥᑖᑲ? ᐃᔨᑦ, "ᑭ ᓵᑭᐃᓇᑦᐊᑦ ᐋ?" ᑭ ᐸ ᑭ ᐋ ᐃᑦᑦᐊᑦ? "ᓂᑦᐃᒃ ᐃᑖᐱ, ᑭ ᑲ ᑦᐋᐸᑖᓇ ᒥᐳᓇ ᐋ ᓵᑭᐃᑖᓇᓐ" ᑖᑦᑦ ᑦᐃ ᓯᐋᑭᐋᑦᐋᑦᑲ ᓈᓴᑖᑦᑦ ᑭ ᑲ ᒪᒫᔨᑖᓇᑦᐊᑦ ᐋ ᓇᑎᔨᓈᓂᑦᐃᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒪᑭᐋᔨᑎ-ᓈᓂᑦᐃᒃᓐ ᒧᔭ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᑦᐃ ᑦᑲᔭᓴᑯᐳᑦᐋᑦᐋᑦᐊᒃ ᐊᑦᐋᓇᑭ ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᑲ ᑦᐃ ᑖᑖᑦᑦᓇᑦᐊᑦᓐ

ᒫᑦᑲᔨᑦ ᑦᐋᒃ ᐃᔭᐱᕐ ᒥᒫᑦᑕᑦ ᑭ ᑲᑦᑲᑭᒪᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐱᑦᑦ ᓯᐋᑭᐃᑯᑦᑲ? ᑖᓇ ᐃᔭᔨᑖ ᓂᓴᑦᑕᑦ ᑲ ᑦᐃ ᑲᑦᑲᑭᒪᑦ? ᑲᔭᑦᑦ ᓂᓴᑦᑖᑦ ᐋ ᑭ ᐃᔨᑯᐸᓈᓇᐃ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᑭᓴᒫᔨᒥᑯᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓂᓴᑦᑕᑦ ᔭᔨᑖ ᑲ ᑦᐃ ᐸᑦᑦᐋᑦ ᐅᑦᑦᐊᑲᒃ ᐅᑭ ᐋ ᐃᔨᒃ ᐋ ᓵᑭᐃᑯᑦᓐ

ᑯᑯ ᒋᓴᓴ ᓐᑯᑕᒪᓐᑯᑦ ᐱᑕᕐ ᒫ ᐃᑐᑕᓐᑯᑲᓂᓐᐃᓗᒃ ᒋᑦᓴᐃᐃᓗᓐᐃᓗᒫᓐ ᑯᓐᑲᑦᑕ, "ᒫᓐᑲᒃ ᑲ ᐅᓴᒋᓂᒋᕐᓂᐃᓴᓇ ᒥᑯ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒋᓴ ᓈᑯᓗᑕᒪᓇ ᒃᒋ ᐃᑐᑦᓇ; ᒥᑯ ᒋᑦᓴᐃᓗᓐᐃᓴᓇ ᐃᐃᓗᓐᑯᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒋ ᑲ ᐅᑎᓂᓐᑲᒃ, ᑯᑯ ᒫ ᒫᑯᐱᑕᒃ ᒋᑎᒋᓗᓐᐊ ᒫ ᐃᑐᑕᐃᖅᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑯᑲ ᓐᑯ ᐃᑐᑦᓴᓇᓇ"

ᑯᑯ ᓐᑯᒋ ᒋ ᓗᑦ ᐅᑦᓴᓗᓐᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ ᑯ ᒋ ᒋᓴᒫᓗᑕᒃ ᑯᑦᓴᑯ ᒫ ᒋᓴᑦᓴᒃᑲᓐᑯᓂᓐᐃᓗᒃ ᐱᑕᕐ, ᐃᓗᓗᓐᐊ ᒫ ᓱᑐᓂᓴᒫᓂᑯᓗᒃ ᑯᓱᑦᑕᓗᑎᑯᒃ, ᒫ ᒋᓴᑦᓴᒃᑲᐊᒫᓗᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒧᑦᓴᒪ ᓐᐃᑉ ᑲ ᑐᑦᑯᕐᓇ ᑲ ᒫᑦᓴᑎᓯᒃ ᐃᓗᓗᓐᐊᒃ, ᑯ ᓵᒋᑯᓗᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ, ᑯᓗᓐᐊᒃ ᒫ ᐅᒋ ᒋᓴᑦᓴᒃᑲᐊᒃ ᐱᑕᕐᓇ ᒥᑯ ᐱᑕᕐ ᐊᑐᒃ ᓂᑦ ᒥᓇ ᐃᓗᓐ ᑯ ᑯᒃᑲ ᒋᓴᒫᓗᒫᑦ ᒋᓴᓴᓇ ᐱᑕᕐ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᓐᑯ ᐃᑦᓗᓗᑦᑯᓯᓐ ᑲ ᒋ ᐃᑦᓗᓗᑦᑯᓯᑦ, ᑲ ᒋ ᒋᓴᑦᓗᒧᑦ; ᑲᓴ ᒋ ᓇᑐᑕᒪᓐᐊᓐ ᒫᓇ ᒋᑦᓴᒪᓂᑐᓐᐊ ᒫ ᑐᑦᑯᑦ ᒫ ᑯᑦᑐᒃ ᑐᑕᒃ ᐊᓂᓴᓗᓐ ᑲ ᐃᕐᒋ ᒋᑕᐊᒫᓗᒃᓇ

ᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫᓐᐃᓇ 50.

ᐃᓴᐱᒥᒃ ᑲ ᒋᓐᑯ ᐃᓴᐸᓗᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ, ᑯ ᐊᑦᓴᒫᓐᑯᐃᓐᑯᓇ

ᒫᑎᓐ xxviii. 16-20. ᓗᒃ xxiv. 46-53.

ᑯᐸᓴᑎᓚᒃ i. 4-14.

ᓗᒃ xxiv. 51. ᒋ ᐃᐃᓇ ᒫᑲ (ᒋᓴᓴ) ᒫᓐᑲᒃ ᐅᑎ ᒥᓯ ᑯᓴᒥᑯ (ᐅᒋᓴᒋᓄᐊᒪᓐᑯᑲᓇ) ᒋ ᐅᑎᓈᑲᓂᓐᐃᓐ ᑲᓴ ᒋᒋᒋᕐᓂᑯᒃ ᒋ ᐃᓴᐸᓗᑯᑲᓂᓐᐃᓐᓇ"

ᒋᓴᔅ ᒋ ᑮᒋ ᓇᑐᑉᑯᐸᒪᐤ ᒫᓇ ᐅᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᑉᑯᑲᓇ ᒥᓇ ᑲ ᑉᐊᓂᔅᑲᑦ ᓂᐱᑉᐃᓂᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᔭ ᒧᔅ ᐅᒋ ᑕᑉᐊᐤ ᑯᐃᑮᓗᒃ, ᑲ ᒋ ᑎᒃ ᑯᒧᔭ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐸᐃᑦᓇᓯ

ᒋ ᑉᐃᑕᒪᑉᐊᐤ ᓱᔅ ᑉᐃᐸᒃ ᒫ ᓇᑐᑉᑯᐸᒫᑦ ᐅᑮᑉᐃᔭᓯ ᑯᑉᑲᑮᑦ, "ᒋ ᒋᑉᑯᔭᓇ, ᓴᓗᑮ ᒋ ᑲ ᑯᔭᒥᑯᑉᑯᑉᐊᒃ ᐃᓗᓗᑉᐊᒃ ᓂᔭ ᑯ ᑯᔭᒧᒥᔭᒃᓯ ᐊᓇᒃ ᒫᑲ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᓗᑉᐊᒃ ᑲ ᒋᔅᑮᑉᑲᐅᒃ ᑉᐃᑕᒫᑯᒃᓇ ᒫ ᐳᓇᔭᓗᑕᒪᑉᐊᑉᑲᐤ ᒋᔅᓇᑮᓗᑕᑉᑲᑉᐊ ᐅ ᒪᒋᑉᑮᑉᐃᓂᑉᐊᑉᐊ ᐅᒋᓯ ᒋ ᑲ ᑮᒃ ᐃᑎᔅᑯᒫᒪᑎᓇᑉᐊᐤ ᑲ ᑮᔭᒋᓯᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ, ᒧᔭᒪ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒫᔅᑲᒃ ᑯᓗᐅᑎᔭᓇ ᑯᑯ ᒫ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒫᔅᑲᒃ ᑯᐃᑎᔭᒃᓯ ᐊᑲᑉᐃᔭ ᑯᔅᑎᑯᒃᓇ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᓗᑉᐊᒃᓯ"

"ᒧᔅ ᒋ ᑲ ᑮᑮᑉᐃᒫᑎᓇᑉᐊᐤ, ᔭᑎᓴᑲ ᑉᐊᑮᔭᒃᓯ" "ᐊᔅᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᓂ ᑲ ᑕᑯᔅᓂᓇᓯ" ᐊᑯ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᑉᑯᑲᒃ ᑲᑉᑲᒋᒫᒃ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒫ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒥᓇ ᑕᑯᔅᓂᓗᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᔭ ᐅᒋ ᑉᐃᑕᒫᑯᑉᐊᒃᓯ

ᐹᔭᑉᑲᐤ ᐊ ᑏᔅᑲᓗᒃ, ᒋᓴᔅ ᑲᔭ ᐅ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᑉᑯᑲᓇ ᒋ ᓱᑯᒋᑉᐊᑉᐊᒃ ᑉᐊᒋᓗᐤᓯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒫᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᒥᒃ ᐊ ᐃᔅᒋ ᔅᑐᓂᔅᒫᓗᒃ ᓇᑐᑕᒫᔅᑕᒪᑉᐊᐤ ᐅ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᑉᑯᑲᓇ ᒫ ᒥᓇᑐᑕᑉᑯᑲᓂᑉᐃᓗᒃᓯ ᒫᑉᑲᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐅᔭᓗᐤ ᐅᑎ ᓗ ᒋ ᑉᒋ ᓄᑉᑲᓂᓗᐤ ᑲᔅᑯᑉᐃᓂᓗᐤ; ᐅᑮᑉᐃᔭ ᐊᐃᑮᓗᒃ ᑲ ᐃᔅᐸᓗᐃᑯᑦᓯ ᐊᑯ ᒋ ᒋᓄᐊᒪᑉᑯᑲᓇᒃ ᓂᐊᑮᓇᑲᒋᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑲᔅᑯᑉᐃᓇ, ᐊᑯ ᓈᓈᓇᒋᒪ ᐃᔅᐱᒥᒃ ᐊᑎ ᑮᓗᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᑉᐊ ᓄᑯᓯᓗᐤᓯ

ᒥᑯ ᐋᐳᐱᒃ ᐋᐧᑲᔪᑲᐸᐧᐃᒃ ᐃᔅᐱᒥᒃ ᐋᐃᑖᐱᒃ ᑲᑭᒃ ᐊᑎᑖᐱᑕᐧᐊᓐ, ᐱᐋᑕᐧᐋᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᓐᐸ ᐋ ᐋᐳᒥᐃᑯᒃᑯ ᐋᓐᐧᐊᐧᑲᓐ ᐅᐃᐳ ᓂᓐ ᐋᓐᑭᓚ ᑲ ᐧᐃᑭᑲᐳᐧᑖᑯᒃᑯ ᒥᐧᓐ ᑭ ᐧᐋᑖᓐᐊ ᑲᐳ ᑭ ᐧᐋᔪᑯᐧᑖᓐᐊ ᐅᑦᐋᐸᑭᑖᐧᐃᓂᓐᐊᑯ ᐋᐧᑲᑎᑯᒃ, “ᒫᐧᑲᓐ ᐧᐋᒃ ᐃᔅᐱᔪ ᓇᐧᐃᔅ ᐋᐃᑖᐱᐳᒃ ᑭᔪᑯᒃ? ᒥᓇ ᐧᐋᐧᐊ ᐋᐧᑯ ᑲᑕ ᑕᑯᔪᓇ ᑭᐧᐊᐧ ᐧᐋᐧᑯᒃᑯ” (ᑲᐧᑯᐧᐃᓂᒃ.)

ᐋᑯ ᑲᐧᐋᒃ ᑭᐧᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᑭᐳᐧᐸᒥᒃᑯ ᒫᐧᑭᓈᔅ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᒥᐧᐳᐳᑕᐧᒪᒃ ᑲ ᑭᐧᐋᐳᒃ ᑭᐧᐊᐧ, ᑭ ᑲ ᐧᐃ ᐃᑖᐳᐧᒪᐧᐊᐧᐋᒃᑯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᐳ ᐅᑭ ᑎᐧᐊᒃ, ᐧᐋᐧᐊ ᑭ ᑭᐧᒫᐳᑕᐧᒪᒃ ᐋ ᓇᐧᐋᐳᐧᐊᑯᐅᑕᒫᑯᒃ ᐊᑕ ᒫ ᑖᒃ ᑭᑭᑦᑭᔪᑯᒃ, ᑲᐳ ᐋᐧᐊᑯ ᒫ ᓇᐧᐃᑭᒫᒃ ᑲᑭᒃ ᒫ ᐃᑖᐧᐋᒃ ᐋ ᐃᑖᐳᒃᑯ ᐋᐳᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐋᒃ ᑭ ᒥᐧᐳᐳᑕᒃᑯ

ᑭᐧᑭᓄᐊᒪᒫᐧᐃᓇ 51.

ᐱᑦᑯ ᑲ ᑭᐸᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ, ᐋ ᐋᐳᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᑦᑯ

ᐊᐳᐧᑎᓚᒃ xii. 1-23.

ᓂᑲᒧᓇ xxxiv. 7. “ᑖᐸᐳᑭᒫᑦ ᐅᑦᐋᓇᑭᓚᒪ ᐧᐋᐧᑲ ᐋᐃᑖᐳᐧᐊ ᐋᐃᑖᐳᒃ ᐊᓂᐳᐳᐧᐊ ᐧᑲᐧᐱᓂᐧᑖᑯᑦ, ᐱᒫᑭᐋᐳᐧᐊ ᒫᑲᒃ”

ᒫᐧᑲᐳᓐ ᒫ ᐳᑕᒥᐳᒃ, ᑲ ᐃᑖᑦ ᑭᐧᐧᐊ ᐅᑭᐧᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ

ᑭ ᑭᐧᐊᓈᑦᑕᒡ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᔭ? ᑲᔭᐧᐸ ᒫ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐊᓐᒡ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒪᑭ ᐃᐃᓐᐧᐊ ᑭᓯᓴᓕᒥᒡ ᒫ ᐧᐊᐸᓐᑕᒪᐧᐊᑦ ᒥᓱᓐ ᒥᓴᓐᑕᒥᐃᑯᐧᑦᐧᐊ ᐅ ᒪᑭᐧᑦᐧᐃᓂᓐᐧᐊᑭ ᐧᐃᐸᒡ ᒫᒃ ᑲ ᐹᑭ ᐱᑭᒃᑲᑯᒡ ᐸᔭᑭ ᐊᒫᐧᒃ, ᐊᑯ ᐊᑎ ᐧᑕᒡ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑯᓐᒡ ᑭᓴᓴ; ᑲ ᓇᐧ ᐸᐹᑦᑯᑦᒡ ᒥᐧᔭᑭᒧᐧᐃᓂᓐᐧᐊᑭ

ᑭᓯᓴᓕᒥᒡ ᐊᑯᑕ ᓂᓴᑕᒪ ᑲ ᐃᐧᑦᒡ, ᑲ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐊᒡ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒪᑭ ᐃᐓᓐᐧᐊ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑯᓐᒡ ᑭᓴᓴ ᒫ ᐧᐊᐸᓐᑕᒫᑯᓐᒡ ᐅ ᒪᑭᐧᑦᐧᐃᓂᓐᐧᐊ ᒥᑭᔭᐧᐊᔭᓐᑕᒥᐃᑯᐧᑦᐧᐊᑭ ᐊᐧᑲᑦᒡ, "ᒐᑭ ᑭᓴᑦᐧᑲᐅᒪᐧᐊᐧ ᑭᓴᒪᓂᐧ ᐅᑯᓯᓴᑭ ᓱᓴ ᒥᓇ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᑲᔭ ᓱᓴ ᑭᑭᑭᑯᒡ ᑭ ᐃᓴᐸᓐᐧ ᒫ ᐊᐱᐧᐊᑦ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᐧᐊᐱᐧᐃᓂᓐᒡ, ᒥᑯ ᐊᔭᐱᒡ ᑭ ᑲ ᐧᐊᐸᓐᑕᒫᑯᐧᐊᐧ, ᔭᑎᓴ ᑭ ᐧᑕᐧᐊᑲᒡ, ᐧᑲᓴᑲᑎᓯᔭᐧᑲᑭ"

ᐸᒡ ᒫᒃ ᐊᓇᒡ ᐃᓐᐧᐊᒡ ᑖᐧᐸ ᑭ ᑭᓴᓈᑦᑕᐧᒪᒡ ᑲ ᐃᐧᑦᐧᐊᒡᑭ ᓈᒡ ᓯᑲ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᓇᐧᑕᒪᐧᐊᐧᐊᒡ ᑭᓱᒪᓂᐧᐊ ᒫ ᐊᑲ ᑭᓴᑭᓯᐧᑕᒥᓐᒡ, ᒥᑯ ᒫ ᒥᓈᑭᐃᑯᒡᑭ ᒥᑯ ᑯᑕᒃᒡ ᒪᑭᐃᓐᐧᐊᒡ ᓇᒪ ᑭᓐᐧᐊ ᐅᑭ ᐧᐃᔭᓴᑦᐧᑕᐧᒪᒡ ᔭᑎᓴ ᑭ ᐃᓴᐱᑦ ᒪᑭᐧᑕᒡ, ᒥᑯ ᐊᒡ ᐧᐊ ᓂᐸᐊᒡ ᐅ ᑭᓴᑭᓇᐧᐊᒪᐧᐊᒡᑲᓇᑭ

ᐹᔭᒃ ᒪᑭ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᐧᐊ ᑭ ᒪᓂᓴᑎᐧᑲᓈᐧᓱᐧᐊ ᒫᒪᓴ ᓇᐧᐸᐧᐸᓐᒧᑯᐧᐊᑦᑲᐧᐊᑦᑭᑦᒡ, ᐊᑯ ᐱᑦᑭ ᑲ ᑭᐸᐧᐊᑦ ᑭᐸᐅᐧᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒡ, "ᐊᓴᑯ ᓂ ᑲ ᓂᐸᐊᐧᐊ," ᐊ ᐃᑦᐧᐸᑦᑲᑭ

ᓂᑦᔭ ᑯᑭ ᐧᐊᐸᑦᓇ ᐊ ᐃᓱᓈᑯᒡ ᑭᐸᐅᐧᐧᐃᑲᒥᒃ?

ᓈᖅ ᐧᐋᓴ ᓇᒪ ᐧᐋᓴᔭᐤ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐄᑐᑲᒥᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᒋᑐᑲᓇᒃ
ᓈᖅᑦᐸ ᒪᒥᑦᒋᒋᐧᐊᒃᑭ ᐧᐋᖅᓇᑦᑲᓂᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᑎᒥᒃ
ᐊᓇᑦ ᐸᐸᒪᐱᖅᑲᒧᑦᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ ᐱᐧᐋᐱᖅᐧᑲ, ᒋᑐᑲᓂᒃ ᑲᔭᑭ
ᐧᐋᖅᑲ ᒫᑲ ᒥᑐᓇ ᒋ ᐊᓯᓂᐧᐃᒪᓂᑲᑦᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤᑭ

ᓇᑐᐸᓗᐧᐋᒥᖅᑎᑯᒋᐧᐊ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓂᑯ ᐱᑦᑭ, ᑲ ᒫᒋᐧ-
ᐧᑲᐱᖅᑯᐊᒥᓗᒃ ᐅᑎᒋᔭ ᑲᔭ ᐊᓯᑎᔭ ᐋᑯ ᐋᒫᐱᖅᒋᓂᑯᑦ
ᒋᐸᐅᑐᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃ; ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐋᐱᓗᒃ ᐃᖅᐧᑲᑦᒥᒃ ᒐᓗᑦ
ᒫ ᐋᑲ ᒋ ᐱᑐᒫᓗᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᓗᐧᐊᑭ ᐱᑦᑭ ᐅᑐᑦᒪ ᓈᖅᑦᐸ
ᒋ ᒥᖅᒪᓗᑦᒥᓗᐧᐊ ᐋ ᒋ ᒋᐸᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ
ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᑐᑦᑯ ᒫ ᒋ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᑦ; ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᐸᔭᒃ ᒫᐧᑲᓗᐧ
ᑲᑦ ᒋ ᑐᑦᒥᓗᐧᐊᑭ ᑲᑦ ᒋ ᑲᐧᑲᒋᒪᓗᐧᐊ ᒋᖅᓴᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᒫ
ᒋᖅᐧᐋᓗᑦᒪᐧᐋᓗᒃᑭ ᑦᐸ ᒪᒃ ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᓇᑐᑦᒪᐧᐋᓗᒃ
ᒋᖅᓴᓂᑐᐧᐊᑭ ᐋᖅᑲᓂ ᑎᐱᖅᑲᐧᐊ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᖅᑐᐧᐋᐧᐊᒃ
ᒋᖅᓴᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐄᑦᑭ ᐅᒋᑭ

ᐊᓇ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒪᒋ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧ ᐋᒋᑦᑭ, ᐋᑯ ᒋᓇ ᓗᑐᒫ,
"ᐧᐋᐸᒫ ᐋᓗᐧᐊᒃ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐃᑦᑭ, ᐱᑦᑭᑭ"

ᒥᑯ ᒋᖅᓴᓂᑐ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑦᓗᒪᐧ ᐱᑦᑭ
ᒫ ᓂᐸᐃᒪᑲᓂᐧᐃᓗᒃᑭ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐸᔭᒃ ᐅ ᒥᔪ-
ᐋᓇᒋᓕᒪ ᒫ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᑦᐋᓗᒃ ᐱᑦᑭ ᒋᐸᐅᑐᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃ
ᐅᒋᑭ

ᐊᓇ ᐋᓇᒋᓇ ᐋᐧᑲ ᒋ ᐱᑐᒫᑦ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᐋᐸᐊᒃ ᐃᖅᐧᑲᑦᒪ
ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐃᑦᓴᐅᐸᓗᑐᒫ ᐧᐋᖅᑲᓗᑲᓂᓗᐧᓇᑭ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᐋ ᑎᐱᖅ-
ᑲᓗᒃ ᒋ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧ ᐱᑦᑭᑭ ᓴᖅ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᓂᐸᓗᐧᐊᑭ

ᓵᔾᔨᐧᑐ ᒋ ᐅᒋᑦᓂᔾᔨᐧᐊ ᓇᑐᐸᔾᔨᐧᐊᒥᔅᑎᑯᑦᓂᐧᐊᑯ ᐊᑯ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑲᔭᐧᐸ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑎᒋᔭ ᐊᔅᑯ ᑲ ᒫᒋᐧᑲᐱᔅᑯᐅᑦᔾᔨᒃᑯ

ᒫᔅᒋᓈᔅ ᐊᑐᔅ ᓴᒋ ᓂᐸᓇᐧᐊᐧ ᒋᔭᐧᐊᐧ ᒋᐸᐅᑐᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᔅ ᑦᔭᒃ ᑲᔭ ᔭᔾᔨᐧᑐ ᐅᒋᑦᓂᔾᔨᐧᐊᒥᔅᑎᑯᑦᓂᐧᐊᑯᔅ; ᒋ ᒫᒋᐧᑲᐱᔅᑯᐅᑎᒫᓈᑲᐧᐃᔭᒃ ᒫᑲ; ᒥᑯ ᐱᑦᑯ ᒥᑐᓇ ᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᔾᔨᒪᐧ ᒋᑦᒫᔾᔨᒥᒃ ᒫ ᑐᑦᐧᐃᑦ," ᒋ ᐃᑦᔾᔨᑦᒪᔅ

ᐊᓇ ᐊᓇᒋᓐ ᑲ ᐱᑐᒫᑦ ᑲᔭᐧᐸ ᒥᑐᓇ ᑲ ᐅᑲᔅᑦᔭᔅᑯ ᐊᓇᑦ, ᒥᑯ ᑲᔭᐧᐸ ᐊᔭᐱᑯ ᑲ ᐧᐊᐸᑦᒃ ᐱᑦᑯ ᐧᑲᔅᑯᐸᔾᔨᑯ ᐧᐊᔅ ᒋ ᐧᐊᔅᔾᔨᔾᔨᐧᐊ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐱᔾᐧᒪ ᐧᐊᒋ ᒋ ᐧᐊᔅᔭᔾᔨᑯ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐱᑐᑲᒥᑯᔅ ᐊᑯ ᐊᓇ ᐊᓇᒋᓐ ᑎᐊᒋᓈᑦ ᐱᑦᑭ ᐊᑯ ᐧᐊᓂᔅᑲᓈᑦ, ᐊᑯ ᐊᓂᔭᔾᔨᐧ ᐱᐧᐊᐱᔅᑲ ᑲ ᒋᒋᔅᑲᒧᑎᔭᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᐱᑦᑭ ᐧᐊᒋ ᒪᓂᐸᔾᔨᔾᔨᑯ, ᐊᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐊᒌᑦ ᐱᑦᑭ ᒫ ᓂᔅᒋᓈᑯᓂᔾᔨᑯᔅ ᑲ ᓂᔅᒋᓈᑯᔾᔨᑯ ᒫᒪᑲ, ᐊᑯ ᐊᒌᑦ, "ᐸᒋ ᓄᓐᔅᑲᐧᐃᔅ" ᐊᑯ ᐊᓇᒋᓐ ᓈᑲᓄᒌᑦ, ᐱᑦᑭ ᒫᒪᑲ ᐊᑎ ᓄᓐᔅᑯᐧᐊᑦᔅ ᐊᐧᑲ ᒋ ᐧᐊᔭᐧᐃᑯ ᐅᑦᑭ ᐊᑲ ᒧᐃᔾᔨᔾᔨᐧᐊ ᓇᑐᐸᔾᔨᐧᐊᒥᔅᑎᑯᑦᓂᐧᐊᑯ, ᐧᐊᔅ ᒋᓐᔅᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᑐᑦᐧᐊᐧ ᔾᔨᑲ ᒫ ᓂᐸᔾᔨᑯᔅ

ᐱᑦᑯ ᓈᔅᒌᐧᐸ ᒋ ᑯᔅᑲᔾᔨᑦᒪᔅ "ᒥᑯ ᓂ ᐱᐧᐊᒧᓈᑐᒫ, ᓇᒪ ᒋᒋᐧᐊ ᓂ ᐧᐊᐸᒫᑐᒫ ᐊᓇᒋᓐ," ᒋ ᐃᑦᔾᔨᑦᒪᔅ ᒫᐧᐊᐧᑎᒌᐧ ᓈᔅᑯ ᐊ ᒥᑦᒋᑎᔾᔨᐧ ᐱᐧᐊᐧᐧᐅᒋᑐᓇᔅ ᑲᔭᐧᐸ ᑲ ᒌᐱᔅᒋᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᔾᔨᑯᐸᓈᓇᐃᔅ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔾᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔭᐧᐊ ᐊᓇᒋᓐ ᐊᐸᐃᑲᓂᔾᔨᐧ ᒫ ᒋ ᐊᐸᐊᑲ, ᐊᐧᑲ ᒥᑯ ᐃᑦ

ᐊᐸᐃᐸᓗᓗᒃᑯ ᐊᑯᑯ ᐊᑎᑎ ᐧᐊᔾᐧᐃᒃ ᐱᑦᑯ ᑲᔾᔾ ᐊᓇᒋᓐᑯ ᐊᑯᑯ ᒋᓐᒋ ᒪᔅᑲᓈᓗᓐ ᐧᐊᑎᑦᒃᑯ ᐊᑯᑯ ᐊᔾᔾᐱᒃ ᐊᑎᑎ ᓂᑲᐧᓄᐧᑖᑯᑦ ᐊᓇᒋᓐ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐧᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᐸᔾᔾᐧᑲᓐ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔾᔾᒧᐧᐊᒃᑯ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᐃᓗᓗᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐊᔅᑯ ᒋ ᓂᐸᐧᐊᒃᑯ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᐧᐊ ᐅᒋ ᒧᐃᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᓈᔅᒃ ᐊ ᐧᐊᓯᓯᓗᒃ ᐊᓇᒋᓚ ᐊ ᐱᒧᑖᓗᒃ ᒪᔅᑲᓈᒃᑯ ᐧᐊᑎᑦᒃ ᐊ ᐃᔅᑲᑖᒧᓗᒃ ᐸᔾᔾᑲ ᐊᓂᔾᔾᓗᓐ ᒋᓐᒋ ᒪᔅᑲᓈᓗᓐ; ᓈᑲᑖᑦ ᐱᑦᑫ ᐊᓇ ᐊᓇᒋᓚ, ᒥᓇ ᑲᐧᐊᑖ ᒋᒋᒋᑦᑯᒃᑯ ᐊᑯᑯ ᐱᑦᑫ ᓇᐧᐃᓱᔅ ᐊᐧᑲᑦᑲᐧᐅᑦ ᑲ ᓇᑲᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ, ᐊᔅᑯ ᒋ ᐅᑲᔅᑖᔾᓗᓐᓄᒃᑯ ᐊᐧᑲ ᐃᑖᓗᑦᑲ; "ᒥᔾᔾᓄᑲ! ᐧᐊᔾᔅ ᔅᑲ ᒪᔅᑲᑖᓗᑖᐧᑲᓂᐧᐊ ᐅ ᑲ ᑐᑦᑲᐧᐃᔾᔾᓇᒃᑯ ᒋᐸᐅᑐᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃ ᓇᒋ ᒋᐸᐃᑲᐧᐃᓇ ᒥᑯ ᒋᔅᓱᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᐃᑎᔅᓱᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᑦᐊᓇᒋᓕᒪ ᒑ ᐧᐊᔾᔾᐧᐃᑦᐊᓗᒃᑯᒃᑯ"

"ᐧᐊᐸᓂᓗᒑ ᐊᓗᐧᐊᒃ ᒑ ᓂᐸᐊᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ"; ᑲ ᐃᑖᓗᒥᑦ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᓐᒃᑯ "ᓇᒪ ᓂ ᑲ ᒋ ᓂᐸᐃᑲᐧᐃᐧᐊᓇ ᐊᑯᑯᒃᑯ"

ᒑᔅᒋᓇᔅᓱ ᒋ ᓇᓇᔅᑯᒪᐧᐅ ᐱᑦᑫ ᒋᔅᓱᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᑲ ᐃᑐᑖᑯᑦᑫᒃᑯ

ᐊᑯᑯ ᒑᒃ ᐱᑦᑫ ᓂᐊᑖᐧᒪᑦ ᐸᔾᔾᑲ ᐅᑐᑖᒪ (ᐃᔅᑲᐧᑲᐧᐅ) ᐧᐃᒋᓗᐧᐅᒃᑯᒃᑯ ᒪᐧᑖᐧᐊᑦ ᐃᔅᑲᑖᒥᓗᐧᐅᒃᑯᒃᑯ ᓈᔅᓱ ᐊ ᒪᑲ ᒋ ᓂᐸᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᐃᓗᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᔾᔾ ᐧᐊᔅᑲᓗᑲᓂᓗᐧᐅᒃ? ᓇᒪᐧᒃᑯ ᐧᐊᔅᑲᓂ ᑎᐱᔅᑲᐧᐊ ᒋ ᓂᐸᐱᑦᐧᐊᑯᐸᓇᒃᑯ ᐅ ᑲ ᒥᓯᐧᑖᑦ ᐃᔅᑲᐧᐅᒃ ᒋ ᐸᑦᒪᑖᑯᐸᓇ ᑲ ᓗᓗᑯᐸᓇᓈᐃ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐊ ᐧᐊᐸᓂᓗᒑ ᒑ ᓂᐸᐊᑲᓂᐧᐃᓗᒃ ᐱᑦᑫ, ᐊᑯ ᐧᐃᐧᑲᔾᔾ ᐅᑐᑖᒪ ᓱᑲ ᓈᑐᑦᒪᔅᑦᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᐱᑦᑫᒃᑯ ᒪᐧᑲᒃᑯ ᐅᑎᑲᔾᔾᐧᐊᑦᐧᐊᐧᐅ ᐱᐊᑦᒃ ᐊ ᒪᐧᑖᐧᐊᑲᓂᐧᐃᓗᒃ ᒋᑐᑲᓇᒃᑯ

ᐊᑦᑖᓗᑦᑕᒃ, “ᐊᑦᐊᑦᑐᒃᑕᒃ ᐊᑯ ᑲ ᐃᑎᒃ ᐅᐃᔭ ᑦᐃᐟ ᐊᑦᔅᐱᔅ ᑎᐱᔅᑲᓗᒃᑭᓐ” ᓇᒪ ᒋᓗᑦᐊ ᐅᒋ ᐸᑦᑦᓗᒪᑦᐊᒃ ᒃᑕᒃ ᐊᑦᐃᓗᒃ ᐱᑦᑕᕐᑭᓐ ᐊᑯ ᐊᑐᔅᒃᑕᔭᑲᓂᔅᑲᓐ ᐃᔅᑲᑦᑕᒥᒃ ᐊᑐᑦᒃ ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᔭ ᐊᑦᐸᐊᒪ, “ᑦᑲᑦᔭᓇ ᐃᑦᐊᑦᐃᑦᑲᓐ ᐊᑦ ᒪᒋᑦᑕᒃ ᐃᓗᓗᑦᐊᒃ ᐊᑦ ᑦᐃ ᐸᒋᓂᐸᑦᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑲ ᑖᑦᐸᔭᓗᑦᑕᒥᓗᒃ ᐃᔅᑲᑦᐊ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑐᑦᑕᒥᓗᑦᐊ,” ᐊᑦ ᐃᑦᑖᓗᑦᑕᒃᓐ ᐊᑯ ᐱᑦ ᐊᑦᑲᑦᔭᑲᑦᐃᑦ; ᑦᐊᑦ ᒋᔅᒃᓗᒪᑦ ᐊᑦᐊᑦᓗᑦᐊ ᐃᑦᐊᑦᐃᑦᑕᒃ ᐊᑦᒧᔭ ᐊᑦᐸᐊᒃᓐ ᒃᑦᒃ ᐱᐊᑦᑦᐊᑦ ᐱᑦᑕᕐ ᐊᑦ ᐊᑦᔭᒥᓗᒃ; ᓈᓗᑐᑦᐊᑦ ᐃᑦᐊᑦᐃᑦᑕᒃ, ᐊᑯ ᒪᒃ ᓴᒋᑦᔭᓗᑦᓐ ᐊᑦᔭᐱᔅ ᓈᔅᒃ ᑯᔅᑯᓗᑦ ᐊᑦᑦᑲ ᑦᐊᓂᒋᔅᒋᓗᑦ ᒃᑦ ᐊᑦᐸᐊᒪᑦᐊᑦ; ᐊᑯ ᐊᓇᑦᑕ ᐊᑦ ᐃᑦᑖᓗᒃ ᐅᑦᒋᒪᔅᑲᒪ; ᐸᓇᑦᑕᐱᑦᑦᑦ, ᐊᑯ ᐊᑦᑦᑦ, “ᐱᑦᑕᕐ ᑦᐊᔅ ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑦᑦᐊᑦ ᒋᑐᑲᓇ; ᐸᓇᑦᑕᐱᑦᑦᑦ ᐊᑯ ᐊᑦᑦᑦ, “ᐊᑯ! ᓈᒪᔭᑐᒃᑕᒃ ᐱᑦᑕᕐ ᑦᐊᔅ ᒋ ᒋᐸᑦᐊᑲᓂᐅᑦ ᒋᐸᐅᑐᑦᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃᓐ” ᐊᑯ ᐃᔭᑦ ᒥᓇ ᐊᑐᔅᒃᑕᔭᑲᓇ, “ᐊᑦᐊᑲ ᑦᑦᐸ ᐱᑦᑕᕐᓐ ᒥᑐᓇ ᓂ ᒃᔅᒋᓇᐅᓇᓐ”

ᒪᑦᑲᒃ ᐅᑎ ᐊᔭᑦᒪᑦᑖᑦᐊᓐ, ᐊᔭᐱᒃ ᐊᑦᑲᑦᑲᑦᐅᑦᐃᑦ ᐱᑦᑕᕐ ᑦᐊᔭᑦᐃᑎᒥᒃ ᐊᑦ ᒪᒪᑦᑖᑦᐊᑦ ᒋᑐᑲᓇ ᐊᑦ ᓇᑦᐊᑦᑦᑕᒃ ᒃᑦ ᐊᑦᐸᐊᒪᕐᓐ ᐊᑯ ᒥᓯᑦᐊᑦ ᐊᔭᐱᑦᒃ ᒋᑐᑲᓇᒃ, ᑲ ᐊᑦᐸᑦᐊᒃ ᒪᒃ, ᑦᐃᔭᐸᒪᒃ ᐱᑦᑕᕐ; ᐊᑯ ᒪᒃ, ᓇᒪ ᒋᔅᒃᓗᑦᑕᒪᒃ ᒃᑦ ᐃᑦᑖᓗᑦᑕᒃᓐ ᐊᑦᑲᑦᒃ, “ᑖᓇᑦᑕ ᑦᐊᒋ ᒋ ᑦᐊᔭᑦᐃᔭᓇ ᒋᐸᐅᑐᑦᐃᑦᑕᒥᑯᒃ ᐅᒋ?” ᐊᑯ ᐱᑦᑕᕐ ᑦᐊᑦᐊᔅᑎᓇᒪᑦᐊᑦ ᒃᑦ ᐊᑦᑲ ᒋᑐᓗᒃ ᐊᑦ ᑦᐃ ᑦᐃᑦᑕᒪᑦᐊᑦ ᐊᑦᑕ ᑦᐊᒋ ᒋ ᑦᐊᔭᑦᐃᑦᓐ ᐊᑯ ᐃᔭᑦ ᐱᑦᑕᕐ, “ᒋᓗᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᐃᑎᓂᑦᐊᑦ ᐊᓇᒋᓚ, ᐊᑦᐊᑲ

ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᐧᐊᓗᐧᐃᑕᐃᑦᑭ ᓇᐧᐃᑕᒫᑯᒃ ᓂᐧᐆᒪᒃ ᑭ ᐃᐧᐆᒃᑲ-ᐧᐃᓗᓇ ᐧᐊᓴ ᓂ ᐧᐃ ᐅᑦᑭᒧᓇᑭ” ᐋᑯ ᐱᑦᑯ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒫ ᐊᑲ ᑭᓴᒫᓗᒥᑯᑦ ᒪᑭ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᐧᐊ ᐊᐧᐆᑦᑭ

ᑖᓇ ᑭ ᐃᑖᓗᑕᒃ ᐧᐃ᐀ ᓇᐧᐆᐸᓗᐧᐊᒥᓴᑎᑯᑦᑭᐧᐊᒃ, ᑭᑦ ᐃᑖᓗᒪᐧᐊᐧᐊᒃ, ᐊᑲ ᒫᓴᒃᐧᐊᒃ ᐱᑦᑭ ᑭᐊᑭᓵᐸᓗᓗᒃ? ᓈᓴᑖᐧᐸ ᑭ ᑯᓴᑖᑭᐧᐊᒃᑭ ᒥᑯ ᐊᓂᓗᓗᓇᐧᒃ ᑭ ᑭᑭᓴᒃᒥᓗᒃ, ᐊᓗᐧᐊᐧᒃᓇ ᒥᑯ ᐊᑕᐧᒃᑲᓂᓗᒃ ᒃᓴ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᑭᐅᒃᓇ ᐊᓗᓴᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑖᐱᓴᑭᓈᓗᐧᐊᑭ ᑖᓇᑕ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ᐧᐊᓗᐧᐃᐅᒫ ᐱᑦᑭ, ᑭ ᐃᑖᓗᑕᐧᒪᒃ!

ᐋᑯ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᐧᐊ ᐊᑎᓴᐧᐊᑦ ᒫ ᐧᐆᐧᐊᐸᒫᒃᑲᓂᐧᐃᓗᒃ ᐱᑦᑭ; ᐧᐊᓴ ᐊᓗᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᓗᓗᓇᐧᒃ ᒃᑯᑲᓗᒃ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐃᑦ, ᑭ ᐃᑖᓗᑕᒃᑭ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᐊᑲ ᑭ ᑖᐧᐸᓗᓗᑕᒃ ᐃᓗᓗᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᓴᒃᒥᒃ ᑭ ᐸᐧᒃᓗᑕᐧᒪᒃ ᒫ ᐧᐊᐸᒫᒃᑭ

ᐋᑯ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᐧᐊᐧᐆᒫᒃᑲᓇᒃ ᐃᓗᒃ, “ᑖᓇᑕ ᐊᑖᑦ ᐱᑦᑭ? ” “ᐹᑭ ᐧᐊᓗᐧᐃᑕᐃᒃᑭ”

ᐋᑯ ᐃᓗᒃ ᐧᐆᐸᓗᐧᐊᒥᓴᑎᑯᑦᑭᐧᐊᒃ, “ᑖᐸ ᓂ ᑭᓴᒫᓗᐧᒫᓇᓇ ᐊᑕ ᐊᑖᑦ, ᐧᐊᓴ ᐅᐃᓗ ᓇᒪ ᑕᐧᑭ”

ᐋᑯ ᐊᐧᐆᒫᒃᑲᓇᒃ ᓈᐧᐆᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᐧᐊ ᐊ ᐊᑲ ᑖᓗᒃ ᐱᑦᑭ ᑭᐸᐅᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃᑭ ᓈᓴᑖᐧᐸ ᑭ ᑭᑭᐧᐊᑭᐧᐊᑭ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᐧᑭ ᐋᑯ ᐃᓗᑦ, “ᐹᑭᑯᒃᓇ ᐧᐆᐸᓗᐧᐊᒥᓴᑎᑯᑦᑭᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᑕ ᐊ ᐃᑖᓗᓇᑭ ᒫᓴᑭᓈᒃ ᑭ ᑯᐧᐊᑯᑦᑭᒫᓇᑭᓇᑭ” ᐋᑯ ᐃᓗᑦ ᑖᑯᑦᑭᓂᓗᒃᑭ ᓇᒪ ᑭᓗᐧᐊ ᐅᑭ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᑯ ᐊᑕ ᐧᐊᑭ ᑭ ᐧᐊᓗᐧᐃᓗᒃ ᐱᑦᑭ ᐧᐊᓴ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᐧᐊ ᑭ

ᐳᑦᑯᐊᒡ ᒫ ᓂᐸᒡ ᒫᒃᑲᒡ ᐋᓇᒋᓚ ᑲ ᐋᔭᐃᑕᐋᒃ ᐱᑦᕋᕐ

ᐋᑯ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐅ ᓈᖅ ᐃᐋᑯᔭᐋᓯᔪᐊᑦ ᓇᐳᓂᐋᒥᖅᑎᑯᔪᐊ; ᐋᑯ ᐃᔭᑦ, "ᔭᓂᑦ ᑲᑦ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐊᐋᖅᕐ"

ᒥᔭᓄᒃ! ᐋᖅ ᖅᑲ ᒋ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᓂᐊᐅ ᐋ ᐅᐊ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐅ, ᒥᑯ ᐋ ᒪᒋᐳᑦᑲ ᐋᓂᐊᒃ ᑲ ᒥᔭᓂᑦᑲᕐ ᓈᖅᑦᐸ ᒋ ᒋᖅᑦᓂᒥᓯ ᑲᔭ ᐋᐊᖅ ᒋ ᒫᒐᓂᒪᐅ ᒋᓐᓂᐊᖅᑎᓂᐊᐅᒪᐅ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑦ ᐃᓂᓂᒥᓂᐊᕐ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐋ ᒋᖅᑲᑦ ᒋ ᐃᑦᓂᑦᑯᓯᐅ ᒫᓂᐋᓯᑦ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᑯ ᐊᓂᔭᓂᐅ ᐋᐃ ᓈᐋᓂᑦᑲ ᒧᖅ ᒋ ᑎᐅᕐ

ᒫᒃ ᒋᖅᒪᓂᐳ ᑲ ᐃᑎᖅᐅᒫᑦ ᐋᓇᒋᓚ ᒫ ᐃᔭᖅᑦᐋᐃᒃ; ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐅ ᐋ ᒧᐃᑯᑦ ᒪᓇᐳᖅ ᓈᐱᑦᕐ ᒋᖅᒪᓂᐳ ᐃᑎᖅᐊᐅ ᒫᓇ ᐋᓇᒋᓚ ᒫ ᓇᐳᐃᔭᖅᑦᐋᐃᒃ ᑲ ᒪᒋᐊᖅᒃ; ᓂᔭᓂᑯᐳᓇ ᒫᒃ ᒫ ᓇᐳᐃᒋᐋᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐃᓇᓇᐊ ᓯᐋᒋᐃᑯᑦ, ᒧᔭᒪ ᐱᑦᕋᕐ

ᒋᖅᓄᐋᒫᒫᐃᓇ 52.

ᒫᓪᓱᑦ ᒍᓇ ᐋ ᐋᔭᒫᐊᐃᐋᑦᕐ

ᒋᖅᒫᓇᑦᑯᑦᒫᐃᓂᒃ i. 9-19; iv. 1-5.

ᒍᓇ ᐅᒋᖅᒫᓇᑦᑯᑦᒫᐃᓂᒃ i. 7. "(ᒋᖅᖅ) ᑲᑦ ᑦᑯᕐᓇ ᐊᖅᑯᒃ (ᑲᖅᑯᐃᓇᖅᑯᒃ), ᒥᓯᐋ ᒫᑲ ᐃᓇᓇᐊᒃ ᐅᖅᕐᕐᑯᐋᒃ ᑲᑦ ᐅᒋ ᐋᐸᒪᐊᒃ, ᐊᓇᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑲ ᑦᑯᒪᒃᕐ"

ᒫᑲᑦ ᒥᓯᐋ ᐋᑕᓂᒃ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᒋ ᓂᐸᐃᑯᐋᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐃᓗᓗᐊ ᐋᑳ ᑳ ᐅᐃ ᐱᓂᒋᐊᓗᒃ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐧᐊᑭ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᓯᐋᑦᑦ ᐱᑦᑭ ᒫᓵᐃᓗᓗᐅᑦ ᒋ ᒋᔅᑦᔅᑲᐋᑲᓂᐅᐃᓐ ᐋ ᓵᒋᐋᑦ ᒋᔅᔅᑭ ᐋᓄᒃ ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐋ ᐃᑦᓗᒃ ᒋᔅᔅ ᒋᒋᒌᓂᑯᒃ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐋ ᐋᐱᐅᑦ, ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦ ᐅᑎᑎᑯ ᒥᓵᒫᓗᑦᒪᐧᐃᓂᓗᓐ, ᐋᔅᔅ ᓵᔅᑭ ᒋᒋᐧᐋ ᒥᐧᓇ ᒥᐧᔭᐧᓗᓗᒧ, ᒧᔅᑭ ᐋ ᐹᐧᓵᐸᒥᑯᑦ ᐅᑎᐹᓗᒋᒫᓯᒪ ᒋᔅᔅ ᑲ ᔅᒋᐋᑦᑭ

ᒫᓯᑦᑦ ᒍᓐ ᐧᐃᐧ, ᐹᐧᑭᔅ ᓈᔅᒃ ᒫᓵᐃᓗᓗᐅᑦ, ᐋᑯᐧᐃᔭᒃ ᑲ ᓇᑲᑦᒃ ᐊᔅᒋᓗᐅᓐ ᓵᔅᑭ ᒋ ᒋᓵᐃᓗᓗᐅᑦᐧᐃᓐ ᒪᒋ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐊ ᑲ ᐅᑎᓂᑯᑦᔅ ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒥᓂᔅᑎᑯᒃ, ᓈᔅᑎᓗᒃ ᐋ ᐹᔭᑯᑦ, ᑲ ᐸᒋᑎᓂᑯᑦᔅ ᐋᑦ ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᓇᑲᑦᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒥᓂᔅᑎᑯᓗᐧᐅᒃ ᐊᐧᒃ ᒋ ᐧᑦᒪ ᐧᐃᔅ ᑦᐧᐊᑲᒪ ᒋ ᑦᐧᑲᓂᓗᐧᐅᔅ ᓈᔅᒃ ᐋ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒥᐧᔭᓗᑦᒪ ᒍᓇ ᓈᔅᑎᓗᒃ ᑲ ᐹᔭᑯᑦ? ᓇᒪᐧᔅ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐧᐊ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᑲ ᐹᐧᓵᐸᒥᑯᑦ; ᐧᐃᐧᐃᔅ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔭᓗᑦᒪ ᒍᓇ ᐋ ᒫᒥᐧᐃᓇᓗᒫᑦ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐧᐊ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᒪᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᒋᔅᔅ ᐊᑦ ᐅᑯᒋᒋᓗᐧᐊᔅ

ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐧᐅ ᐋ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᒋᔅᑲᓗᒃ, ᒍᓇ ᒫᑲ ᒫᐧᑲᒃ ᐋ ᒫᒥᐧᐃᓇᓗᒫᑦ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐧᐊ ᒋ ᐹᐧᐃᐧᐊᐧ ᐊᐧᐋᓗᐧᐊ ᐅᔅᐱᔅᑯᓂᒃ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐳᑦᒋᑲᓂᒃ ᐋ ᐃᑎᑦᑯᒋᓗᒃ, ᓈᔅᒃ ᐋ ᒋᐧᓵᐧᐋᓗᒃ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑦᐱᑦ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐧᐋ ᒋᔅᒃᓗᒫᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᓗᐧᐊ ᐃᐋᐧᐃᓗᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᓗᐧᐊ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦ, ᒋᑦᐃᑦᓗᒪᐧᐊᐧ? ᑦᐸᓗᒋᒫᓗᒃ ᒋᔅᔅ, ᐋᓗᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇᒃ ᒋᒋᒌᓂᑯᒃ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐸᒋᐧ-

ᓵᔪᓕᑦᑯᐸᓐ ᓈᖅ ᐊᑦ ᑦᐱᒥᓪᓈᑯᓯᓕᖅ ᑲᔭ ᓈᖅ ᐊᑦ ᐊᓯᓯᓕᖅᓗᓐ

ᐋᑯ ᒍᓐ, ᐃᖅᐱ ᐅᐃᔭᐸᒫᑦ, ᓇᒪ ᒋᓕᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒧ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑦᐊᑦ ᒫ ᒋ ᓂᐳᐅᑦᑕᓐ ᒋ ᑯᖅᑦᒋᐅᑦ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᐸᒋᔪᓐ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐃᔪ ᒪᑦᑦᔪᓐ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐊᑦ ᓂᐱᑦ, ᒋ ᐃᑦᓕᑦᑯᓯᓐᓇ ᐋᑯ ᒋᖅᖅ ᑎᐊᒋᓈᑦ, ᐊᑯ ᐊᑦᑦ, “ᐊᑑ ᑯᖅᑦᒋ, ᓂᔭ ᐅᐊᖅ ᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᑲ ᓂᐱᔭᓐ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᓐᓇ, ᒫᑦ ᒫᑲ ᒧᖅ ᑲᒋᒃ ᒫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᓐᓇ”

ᐋᑯ ᒋᖅᖅ ᒋᒋᒋᔪᑯᒃ ᐊᖅᐸᓕᐊᑦ ᒍᓇ; ᐊᓐᒋᓚ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᐊᐸᑎᓕᑯ ᓈᖅ ᐊᑦ ᒥᔭᔪᓕᒃ ᒫᑦᑲᓕᐊᓐ

ᒋᓗᒪᓂᐳ ᐅᑦᑦᐱᐊᓐᐃᓂᓕᒃᑦ ᒋ ᐊᐸᑦᑦᒪᑦ ᒍᓐᓇ ᓇᐊᑦ ᑎᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᑦᑲᓂᓕᑦ ᐊᑦᐊᐅᓗᑲᓂᓕᑦ ᓈᖅ ᐊᑦ ᒥᓪᓈᑯᓂᓕᒃ, ᑲᔭ ᑦᑦᐱᐊᓐᐃᓇ ᒋ ᐊᐸᑦᑦᒪ ᓈᖅ ᐊᑦ ᒥᒫᓂᓕᒃ, ᓈᐹᑦᐊᑦ ᐊᑦ ᑦᑦᐱᐊᓕᒃ ᒥᐳᓇ ᐊᑦ ᐊᐱᐅᓕᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐅᓴᓪᐃᓯᓪᐃᔭᓈᐱᖅ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᓪᐊᖅᑎᓇ ᐊᑦ ᒋᒋᖅᑲᒥᓕᒃ ᐅᖅᑎᓪᑲᓂᓕᒃᓗᓐ ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇᒃ ᓈᐹᓪᐊᒃ ᒫᓂᓇᒃ ᐅ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᓪᐊᖅᑎᓂᓪᐊᓪᐊ, ᐊᑯ ᐅᑎᖅᑲᒃ ᒋᓗᒪᓂᐳ ᐅᑦᑦᐱᐊᓐᐃᓂᓕᒃ ᐊᑦᑕ ᓪᐊᐱᓇᒃ ᐊᑦ ᒫᒥᒋᒫᒃ ᒋᖅᖅ, ᒋᓗᒪᓂᐳ ᐅᒫᔭᒋᑯᑦᑕᒪᓗ

ᒍᓇ ᒋ ᓪᐊᐸᒪᒃ ᑲᔭ ᓈᖅ ᐊᑦ ᒥᒫᑎᓕᒃ ᐊᓐᒋᓚᓗ ᓪᐋᖅ ᐊᑦ ᒥᒫᑎᓕᒃ ᒫ ᒋ ᐊᒋᒪᑦ ᐊᑦ ᓪᐊᖅᑲᐳᖅᑦᒥᓕᒃ ᒋᓗᒪᓂᐳ ᐅᑦᑦᐱᐊᓐᐃᓂᓕᒃᑦ, ᐊᑦ ᓂᑲᒧᖅᐳᓪᐊᓕᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐊᑦ ᒋᖅᑦᒋᒪᓕᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒋᓗᒪᓂᐳ ᐅᒫᔭᒋᑯᑦᑕᒪᓗ

ᒍᓇ ᒋ ᓪᐊᐸᒪᒃ ᑲᔭ ᓈᖅ ᐊᑦ ᒥᒫᑎᓕᒃ ᐊᓐᒋᓚᓗ ᓪᐋᖅ ᐊᑦ ᒥᒫᑎᓕᒃ ᒫ ᒋ ᐊ,ᒋᒪᑦ ᐊᑦ ᓪᐊᖅᑲᐳᖅᑦᒥᓕᒃ ᒋᓗᒪᓂᐳ ᐅᑦᑦᐱᐊᓐᐃᓂᓕᒃᑦ, ᐊᑦ ᓂᑲᒧᖅᐳᓪᐊᓕᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐊᑦ ᒋᖅᑦᒋᒪᓕᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒋᓗᒪᓂᐳ ᐅᒫᔭᒋᑯᑦᑕᒪᓗ

ᑳ ᐃᖅᐱᕐ ᒥᓇᑦᐊᑦᐸᕐᒃᑲ ᒍᓐ ᑭᑭᑦᕐᑯᒃ ᓇᒪ ᑭᓐᑦᐊ ᐅᑭ ᑲᔅᑭᑦᑕᓐ ᒫ ᑭ ᑎᐸᑦᑕᒃ ᑳ ᐃᕐᓇᒃ; ᑦᓇᑦᑕ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑦᐃᑦ ᒫ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒧᒪᑦ ᑳ ᐃᕐᓈᑯᓯᓐᒃ ᑭᑦᓴᒪ-ᓂᑦᐊᓐ

ᑭᑭᑦᕐᑯᒃ ᑦᐸᑦ ᑕᓐ ᑭᕐᑲᑦᐃᐱᓯᒪ ᑲᔭ ᑎᐱᔅᑲᑦᐃᐱᓯᒪ; ᑦᐊᔅᑦᓇᒫᒃᑲᓇ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᑦᑦᑲᓐ; ᐊᔭᐱᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒧᔅ ᑦᐊᔅᔭᓐᓐ ᑭᑦᓴᒪᓂᑦ ᓈᔅᒃ ᐊᑦᐊᓯᑕ ᐊᑦ ᑦᐊᓯᓯᑦ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑭᕐᑲᑦᐃᐱᓯᑦᒪᓐ ᒧᔅ ᐸᑦᑦᑲᓇ ᑭᑦᑭᑲᓇ ᑲᔭ ᓈᔅᒃ ᐊᑦ ᒥᓇᑦᑦᑲᒃ ᐊᑦ ᓂᑲᒧᓈᓂᑦᐃᒃ, ᑦᐊᔅ ᒥᓯᑦᐊᑦ ᐊᓇᑭᓚᒃ ᒧᔅ ᑭᑲᔭᑭᒫᑦᐊᒃ ᑭᑦᓴᒪᓂᑦᐊ ᐊᑦ ᓂᑲᒧᒃᓐ

ᒍᓐ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑳ ᐃᔅᐱᕐ ᒪᔅᑳᑦᑕᑦᑲᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᐃᕐᓇᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᑦᐸᑦᑕᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐃᕐ ᑲᑦᐊᑦᐸᔭᐅ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐊᓇᑭᓚ ᑳ ᑦᐊᑦᐊᑦᐸᑎᓐᑯᑦ ᐅᓯᑎᓐᒃᓐ ᐊᑯ ᐊᑎᑯᑦ ᐊᓇᑭᓚ, "ᐊᑳᑦᐃᔭ ᑭ ᑳ ᐅᑭᑭᑯᓇᐱᔅᑦᐃᓇ ᑦᐃᔭ ᓂᑦ; ᓂᔭ ᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᐸᔭᒃ ᑭᕐᑲᑦᐃᐱᓯᑦᒪᓂᑦ ᐅᑦᐊᑦᔅᔅᑳᔭᑲᓇᓐ ᑭᕐᑲᑦᐃᐱᓯᑦᒪᓂᑦ ᑦᐊᔅ ᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᒫ ᐅᑭᑭᑯᓇᐱᔅᑦᐃᑲᓂᑦᐃᑦᓐ"

ᐊᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐊᑎᑯᑦ, "ᑭᔅᔅ ᑲᔅᑦ ᑦᐃᐸᒃ ᑲᑦ ᓇᑦᑎᑦᐸᐊᒪᑦᐊᒃ ᐃᑦᑦᐊᑦᐊᒃ; ᐊᓂᔭ ᑳ ᐱᑦᑭᐊᑦᑦᒃ ᑭᕐᑲᑦᐃᐱᓯᑦᒪᓂᑦ ᑭᑭᑦᕐᑯᒃ ᑲᑦ ᐱᑦᑲᐊᒃ; ᐊᓂᔭ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᓈᑦᑦᑦᑦᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᑭ ᒪᑭᑦᑕᒥᑦᒃ ᑲᑦ ᑦᐊᐱᓇᓐᓐ

ᒥᓯᑦᐊ ᐃᑦᑦᐊᑦᐊᒃ ᑭᑭᑦᐊ ᓯᐊᑭᑦᐊᒃ ᑭᔅᔅ ᐸᑦᑳᑦᑦᒪᒃ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᑕᑯᕐᓂᑦᒃ ᑲᔅᑲᑦᐃᓇᔅᑯᒃ (ᑦᐊᔅᑯᒃ) ᐊᑦ ᑦᑦᐱᕐ, ᒧᑦᔭᒪ ᑳ ᑦᑦ ᒫ ᑎᑲᓐ

ᒋᔭᐧᐊᐤ ᒪᑲ ᐃᓗᓗᐣᑲᒃ! ᒋ ᐸᐧᑲᓗᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᒫ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᒃ ᒋᔅᔮ? ᑖᐧᐸ ᐧᐃ᐀ ᓯᐋᒋᐋᐧᐋᐧᑲ ᑲᔭᐧᐸ ᒫ ᒋ ᐃᑖᒃ, "ᑕᑯᕐᓂᔭᓈᐧᑲ ᑖᐸᓗᒋᒫᔭᓇ ᒋᔅᔮ!" "ᐃᕐ ᐱᒪᑎᓱᔭᑲᐧᑲ ᒋᔅᔮ ᐋ ᐃᑖᓗᒃ ᒫ ᒋ ᐃᔅᐸᓗᒃ ᒋᐧᐋᒫᐧ-ᑯᐧᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᓂᐱᔭᐧᑲ!" ᐋᑯ ᒪᑲ ᒥᓇ ᐸᒋᑕᑯᕐᒫ ᒋᔅᔮ ᒫ ᐸᒋ ᐧᐃᒫᑖᒃᓵ

ᒍᓇ ᒥᓱᐧᐋ ᒋ ᒪᓱᓇᐊᒻ ᒪᓱᓇᐃᑲᓂᒃ ᑲ ᐃᕐ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒃ ᒫᐧᑲᓗᐣᐧ ᒋᒋᒋᕐᑯᒃᓵ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐤ ᐅ ᒪᓱᓇᐃᑲᓂᒃ ᒥᓱᐧᐋ ᑕᐧᑲᓂᓗᐣᐧᓵ

ᒫᒃ ᒋ ᓂᐱᐧ ᒍᓇ, ᐋᑯ ᐅᑦᐋᒫᒃ ᑲ ᓈᑖᓗᒃ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐤᐧᐊᓵ ᐊᓄᒃ ᓵᔅ ᒋᔅᔮ ᐋ ᐃᑖᓗᒃ ᑕᐧ ᒋᒋᒋᕐᑯᒃ ᓵᔅ ᑲᔭ ᒋᐤᒫᐤᒫ ᐅᔅᐧᐃᓱᐧᐃᔭᓈᐱᒃ ᒋᐤᒋᑲᓂᓗᐣᐧ ᐋ ᐧᐃᒋᓂᑲᒧᒪᑦ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᓵ ᒥᓇ ᒪᑲ ᐸᒋ ᑕᑯᕐᓂᓗᒫ ᒋᔅᔮ ᐧᐊᔅᑯᒃ ᐧᐃ᐀ ᑲᔭ ᑲᑕ ᐸᒋ ᐧᐃᒫᐧᐊᐧᓵ

ᒋᐧᒋᓄᐊᒪᒫᐧᐃᓇ 53.

ᐋ ᑎᐸᔅᑯᓂᒫᐧᐃᒋᕐᑲᒃ, ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒪᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᒃᓵ

ᒋᔅᒫᓗᐧᑯᑖᒫᐧᐃᓂᒃ xx. 11—end.

ᒍᓇ ᐅᒋᔅᒫᓗᐧᑯᑖᒫᐧᐃᓂᒃ xxi. 4. "ᒋᓵᒪᓂᐤ ᒪᑲ ᑲᑕ ᐤᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᒥᓱᐧᐋ ᒫ ᐋᑲ ᒥᓇ ᐧᐃ ᐅᒋᑲᐧᐋᐱᓗᒃᓵ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒪᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑕ ᑕᐧᑲᓇ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓵᒪᓗᐣᐧᒪᐤᐧᐃᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒪᐤᐧᐃᓇ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑕ ᐋᐧᒋᓇᓂᐧᐃᓇᓵ"

ᒋ ᒋᔅᒐᓗᒪᔅᐊᓐ ᒋᔅᔅ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᑕᑯᕐᑲᒃ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ ᑲᔅᑯᔅᐃᓇᔅᑯᒃ (ᔅᐊᔅᑯᒃ) ᐋ ᐹᒋᑦᑕᐱᕐᑫ ᒫᔅᒋᓈᔅ ᒋ ᐸ ᒥᔅᔭᓗᔅᑦᓇᔅᐊᓐ ᒋᔅᒐᓗᔅᑕᒪᒃ ᒫ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑕᑯᕐᓐ ᒋᔅᔅ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᔅᐃᔭ ᒋ ᒃ ᒋ ᔅᐃᑦᒪᑎᓇᔅᐊᓐ ᐋ ᐋᒃ ᒋᔅᒐᓗᔅᑦᒪᓇᕐᑫ ᐋᓇᒋᓇᒃ ᔅᐋᔅᐋᒃ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔅᒐᓗᔅᑦᒪᒃ ᒥᑯ ᒋᔅᔭᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᔅᒃ ᐸᔭᑯᑦ ᒫᔅᒫᓗᔅᑦᒃᕐᑫ ᒥᒫᑦ ᐃᓗᓗᔅᐊᒃ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ ᐋᔅᑯ ᑲᑦ ᒪᒋᔅᑦᐊᒃ, ᑯᑦᑲᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑲᑦ ᒥᔅᔫᔅᑦᐊᒃ ᑕᑯᕐᓂᓗᔅᒫ ᒋᔅᔅᕐᕐᑫ ᒋᑦᒋ ᐋᓇᒋᓇ ᑲᑦ ᐳᑦᑦᒪ ᒥᕐᐳᑦᒋᑲᓂᓗᔅᑫ ᐋᑯ ᒋᔅᔅ ᒫ ᐃᑦᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᓴᔅ ᑲ ᓂᐱᓗᑯᐸᓈᓇᐃ, “ᐹᒋ ᐋᔭᔅᐃᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑲ ᓇᐃᑲᒃᐃᔭᒃ ᐅᒋᕐ” ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᔅᐋ ᐊᓇᒃ ᑲ ᓂᐱᔅᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᒫ ᐹᒋ ᐋᔭᔅᐃᒃ ᔅᐃᔭᔅᐊᔅᐊ ᐋ ᒋᒋᔅᒃᕐᑫ ᐊᓇᒃ ᑲ ᓴᒋᐋᔅᐋᑯᐸᓇ X ᒋᔅᔅ ᒧᔭᒪ ᐋᓇᒋᓇ ᑲᑦ ᐃᑦᔭᑦᑯᓯᔅᐊᒃ; ᐋᑯ ᐃᔅᐱᒥᒃ ᒫ ᐃᔅᐸᔭᒃᕐᑫ ᒋᔭᔅᐊᓐ ᒫᒃ ᓯᐋᒋᐋᓐ ᒋᔅᔅ ᐋᑯᑦ ᒫ ᐃᔅᐸᔭᐃᑦᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒋᔅᔅ ᒫ ᑦᔅᐋᒃ ᐋᐃᑦᑦᕐᑫ

ᑲᔅᑯᔅᐃᓇᔅᑯᒃ (ᔅᐊᔅᑯᒃ) ᑲᑦ ᐹᒋᑦᑕᐱᓐ ᓇᔅᒃ ᐊᔅᐋᓯᑦ ᐋ ᔅᐋᓯᓯᔅ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒋᕐᑲᒃᐃᐱᓯᔅᒪ, ᒥᓯᔅᐋ ᒫᒃ ᐋᓇᒋᓇ ᑲᑦ ᐹᒋ ᔅᐃᒫᑯᕐ ᐋᑯ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᔅᐊᐱᔅᐃᓂᒃ ᒥᐅᓇ ᐋ ᔅᐋᐹᔭᒃ ᒫ ᐊᐱᑦ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᔅᐊᔅᐅᑎᓂᔭᓐ ᐋ ᒋᒃᔅᐅᑎᓇᕐᕐ ᒥᓯᔅᐋ ᒫᒃ ᐃᔭᔭᔅᐊ ᑲᑦ ᐅᑦᔅᒥᒃᐳᔅᑦᑯ; ᐋᑯ ᒫ ᐋᐸᐸᓐ ᒋᑦᔭᒪᓯᓇᐃᒃᓂᔭᓐ ᐊᑦ ᒃ ᒪᓯᓇᐋᒫᑯᐸᓇ ᒥᓯᔅᐋ ᒃ ᐃᕐ ᒪᒋᐅᑦᒥᔭᒃ ᐃᔭᔭᔅᐊᓐ

ᒋᑦᔭᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᔅᐋᐸᑦᒪ ᒥᓯᔅᐋ ᒃ ᐃᕐ ᒪᒋᐅᑦᒪᓇ,

ᑉᐋᓴ ᐹᔭᑯᓄᒃ ᐃᕐᓇᒻ ᐋ ᐅᑲᔅᑦᔭᓂᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᑉᐋᓴᔭᓂᒃ; ᑉᐋᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᓂᑦᑲ ᒥᓯᑉᐋ ᐋ ᐃᑎᓈᓂᑉᐃᓂᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐋᒃᑲ ᓄᔅᒻ ᐋᑦᓂᑦᒥᓂᒃ ᐊᑉᐋᓂᑉᐊᓵ ᒥᓯᑉᐋ ᑲᑦ ᐋᔭᒥᑦᓄ ᑲ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᑉᐃᓂᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒋᔅᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᒃ ᐋ ᐹᑦᑯᑦ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᓵ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᑲᑦ ᑉᐋᐸᓂᑦᒪᑉᐊᓄ ᒋᔅᒪᓂᑐ ᑯᑦᑲ ᐃᓂᓂᑉᐊ ᐅ ᒪᒋᑉᑦᑉᐃᓂᓂᑉᐊ ᐋ ᒋ ᓂᐱᑦ ᒋᔅᒃ ᐋᕐᒋᑦᔭᑎᑯᒃᑉᓵ ᐊᑉᐋᓂᑉᐊ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒫ ᑉᐋᐸᓂᑦᒪᑉᐋᑦ? ᐊᓇᒃ ᑲᔭᑉᐹ ᑲ ᐆᒋᐋᑉᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᒋᔅᒃ ᒥᓯᑉᐋ ᐅᑦᐃᑉᐋᒃ ᐅᒋ ᐋᒧᔭ ᐅᒋ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓂᓂᒃ ᐆᔭᓂᓄᓇ

ᑯᑦᒋᓂᓄ ᒋᔅᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᒃ ᐋᑯᑦ ᒥᓯᑉᐋ ᑲ ᒪᓯᓇᑉᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᐋᕐᓂᑲᓯᓂᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑲ ᐆᒋᐃᑯᑦᓵ ᐅ ᒫᑲ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ, ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ, ᐃᕐᓂᑲᑦᓄᓵ ᒥᓯᑉᐋ ᐊᓇᒃ ᒫᓯᓇᑉᐋᑲᓂᑉᐃᓂᒃ ᑲᑦ ᑲᓯᔭᐸᑉᐃᑦᑉᐊᓄ ᐅ ᒪᒋᑉᑦᑉᐃᓂᓂᑉᐊᓵ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑦ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑦ ᐅᑎᑎᑯᓂᑉᐊ ᒫᑉᑲᓂᓄ ᒫ ᐅᒋ ᒫᑐᓂᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒧᔅ ᑲᒋᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑉᐃᒋᒥᑯᓵ ᓇᒫ ᒋᑦᐃᑦᓂᑉᐊᓄ ᒫᑲ, “ᑲᒫ ᒪᓯᓇᐅᑦ ᑲᔭ ᓂᑉ ᒋᔅᒃ ᐅ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᒃ?” ᑲᑉᑲᒋᒻ ᒫ ᒥᓂᔅᒃ ᐅᐸᔭᒋ ᐋᒫᑉᑲ, ᐋᑯ ᒫ ᑐᑦᓯᒋᓂᒃ ᒫ ᐆᒋᐃᒪᑦ ᒋᔅᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᒪᒫᓂᑦᒪᓇ ᒥᓯᑉᐋ ᑲ ᐃᕐ ᒋᑦᐊᒫᑦ ᒋᔅᒪᓂᑐᓵ

ᐅᑦ ᑉᐃ ᑲᑦ ᑐᑦᑉᐊᓄ ᒋᔅᒪᓂᑐ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐋᒃᑲ ᑉᐋᒋ ᐆᐱᑦᑯᑯᐸᓇᓵ ᑲᑦ ᒫᒋᑉᑲᐱᑲᑦᓄ ᐱᑉᐋᐱᑉᑲᔭᐱᓂᑉᐊ, ᐋᑯ ᐊᓂᑦ ᐃᔅᑯᑦᒫᑲᐃᑲᓂᒃ ᒫ ᐃᕐ ᒫᑐᔅᑦᐋᐱᓇᑦ, ᐋᑯᑦ ᑲᒋᒃ ᒫ ᒪᑉᑦᔭᐱᑦᕐᒃ ᒥᑐᓇ ᐋ ᒋᔅᒫᓂᑦᒃ ᐋ ᐋᒃᑲ ᑦᓂᒃ ᐊᑉᐋᓂ

ᓱᑉᐊ ᒫ ᐊᑉᐸᓱᒧᑦᑕᑉᐋᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᐸᒋ ᑉᐋᔭᑉᐃᐱᑎᑯᒃ ᒥᓇᑉ
ᑖᑉᐸ ᓈᒃᑲ ᑲᑕ ᒪᑦᑉᐋᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑲᑕ ᒪᒫᑉᑖᑉᐊᒃ ᐋᔅᐱᔑ
ᓈᒃᑲ ᑉᐃᓴᑲᐱᓈᑉᑉᑉ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑦ ᐋᑯᑕ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᒫ ᐸᒋᑎᓈᑦ
ᑲᔭ ᓴᑖᓇ (ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑦᑉᐊ) ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᑉᐋ ᐋᑕᔑᓱᒃ ᒪᒋᐋᓇᒋᓇᑉᑉ
ᓴᑖᓇ ᑉᐋᓴ ᐋᓱᑉᐊᑉᑲᓇ ᑉᐋᑖᑉᐃᒫᒃ ᑳ ᒪᒋᑉᑖᒃ ᐃᓱᑉ-
ᓱᑉᐊᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑉᐃ′, ᑲᔭ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑉᐋᔑᔑᒪ
ᑖᐱᔅᑯᓇ ᑲᒋᒃ ᑲᑕ ᓇᓈᑳᒋᐋᑳᑉᐃᐊᑉᑉ ᓇᒪ ᒋᓱᑉᐋ ᑲᑕ
ᑖᓱᑉᐊ ᐊᑉᐋᓱᑉᐊ ᒫ ᒋ ᑉᐃᒋᐃᑯᒃ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᑲᑕ
ᑉᑉᑲᓂᓱᑉᑉ ᒫᑉᑳᓱᑉᑉ ᒫ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐃᔅᑖᒪᒋᐅᒃ ᐋ ᑉᐃᓴᑳᑳᓱᒃᑉᑉ
ᒥᒫᑦ ᐃᓱᓱᑉᐊᒃ ᑲᑕ ᐃᓱᑉᐊᒃ ᒪᒋᔅᑯᑖᒃ ᑖᑉᑖᐊ, “ᒥᔭᓇᒃ!
ᑳᒪ ᒋ ᐳᑦᒪᒃ ᑳ ᒋ ᐃᒋ ᒥᔅᑯᑦᒪᑉᐃᑦ ᓂᑦ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᑉ-
ᐅᒋᒪᒪ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᓇᒋ ᓴᐱᐳᑉᐊᑉᑉ ᒪᓇᑉ ᓴᑦ ᒪᑲ
ᒥᔭᑉᐃᐸᓱᑉᑉ ᒫ ᒋ ᑉᐃᒋᐃᑲᑉᐃᔭᓇᑉ ᓇᒪᐃᑉᔭ ᒥᓇ
ᓂᑖ ᓂ ᑳ ᒋ ᓇᑲᑖᓇ ᐅᑦ ᓈᒃᑲ ᑳ ᐋᑉᑳᑖᓱᑖᑉᑳᒃᑉᑉ
ᑉᐋᓴ ᑖᑉᐸ ᔅᑳᑳ ᓄᒋ ᓱᑉᐸᑳᑖᑉᑉᐸᓇᑉ ᒫᑉᑳᒃ ᐊᔅᒋᒃ ᑳ
ᑖᔭᓇ ᓂ ᐸ ᓇᐳᑖᒃ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑦ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᔅᑉᐊᒃ, ᒥᑯ
ᐋᓄᒃ ᐋᑦ ᓱᒃ ᒫᐳᔭᓇ ᑲᔭ ᓇᓈᑳᑉᑖᑉᐋᑎᒫᓇ ᓇᒪ
ᒋᓱᑉᐋ ᓂ ᑳ ᓴᐱᑖᒃᑉᑉ ᐋᐃ ᑳᒫ ᑉᐃ ᒫᑲ ᒫ ᐋᑳ
ᐸᒋᑎᓇᒫᑉᑳ ᒋᔭᑉᐊᒃ ᑳ ᒋ ᑎᔅᔭᒃ; ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑦ ᒫᑲ ᒫ
ᓈᓇᐃᑉᐋᒃ, ᑳ ᐸᑦᒪᒃ ᒫ ᐃᑖᓱᒧᒃ ᐃᓱᓱᑉᐊᒃ ᐋᑳ
ᑉᐋᒋ ᓴᐱᑉᐋᒃ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑦᑉᐊ, ᐋᑉᑳᑳ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑉᒋᒃ ᒋ ᐋ
ᐃᑖᒃ ᑭᑉᒋᓯᒃ, ᒧᔭᒪ ᐋ ᐋᑉᑳᑎᓯᓱᒃ ᒥᔑᐱᔑᑉᐊ ᐋᑎᒃ
ᓴᑖᓇ, ᐋᔭᐱᔅ ᓱᒃ ᑉᐃ ᔭᓱᑉᐃᐃᑖᒃ ᐋ ᑉᐃ ᐳᑖᑖᒃ ᒫ

ᐋᒃ ᓇᐃᔭ·ᐋᐋᒃ ᒋᖅᓴᓂᐧᐩᐊᓵ ᒥᑯ X ᒋ ᒃ ᐧᐊᑯ·ᐊᐤ ᒫ ᐋᒃ ᐱᒪᓗᒋᒪᒃ ᒪᒋ·ᑖ·ᐃᓐ ᓇᐧᐊᒪ·ᐋᒃ ᐋ ᑖ·ᐸ-·ᐊᒫᓗᒪᒃᓵ

ᒋᖅᓴᓂᐧᐩ ᐋᔅᑯ ᑲᐸ ᐧᐊᒪ ᒫ ᒫᔅᑲᑖᓗᒃ ᐅᔭᓗᐤ ᐊᔅᒋᓗᐤ ᐋ ᐃᐸ·ᐊᒃᓵ ᑖᓐ·ᐋᓵ ᒫ ᐃᔅᐱᔅᒃ ᑯᔅᑖᓯᓐᑯᒃ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᐃᔅᑲᑖᒫ ᐅ ᒃ ᐃᔅᐱᖅᒃ ᐊᔅᒋ! ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᒫᒃ ᒫ·ᒃᓐ ᐋᐸ·ᑲᒃᓵ ᐅᔭᓗᐤ ᐊᔅᒋᓯᓐᑯᒃᓵ ᑖᓐ ·ᐋᓵ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᐃᑎᑖ·ᑲᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᐃᔅᐱᔅᒋ ᒋᔅᑖᒃ! ᓇᒪ ᒋᐳ·ᐋ ᑲᐸ ᒋ ᐅᔅᒧ·ᐊᒃ ᒃ ᒪᒋ·ᑖᒃ ᐃᐳᐳ·ᐊᒃ ᐋᑖ ·ᐃ ᐅᔅᒧ·ᑖ·ᐊᓵ ᒋ ᒫᔅᑲᑖᒫ ᒫᒃ ᐅᔭᓗᐤ ᐊᔅᒋᓗᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᑯᐸᒋᓗᐤ ᒫ ᐅᔅᑖᐸ ᒋᖅᓴᓂᐧᐩ ᓇᔅᒃ ᐋᑎᐧᐩ ᐋ ᒥ·ᔭᔅᒋᓗᒃᓵ

ᑖ·ᐸ ·ᐃᐟ ·ᐋᐸ·ᐋᔅᒋᔅᒥᒥᐧᐩᐊ·ᐋᒃ ᒋᖅᓴᓂᐧᐩ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔭ ᒋ ᒃ ᑯᔅᑖᒋᓇ·ᐊᐤ ᐋᐸ ᒫ·ᒃᒃ ᐃᔅᑲᑖᒫ ᐊᔅᒋ, ·ᐋᔅ ᒋᔅᔅ ᐋᐃᑖᐸ ᒋ ᒃ ᑖ·ᐋᓐ ᐋ ᓇᓇᔅᑯᒪᐸ ᐋ ᒋ ᓴᒋᐃᔭᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᔭᒃᓵ

LONDON:
PRINTED BY WILLIAM CLOWES AND SONS, LIMITED,
DUKE STREET, STAMFORD STREET, S.E., AND GREAT WINDMILL STREET, W.